

Published according to Act of Parliament Jan 1 1775 by T. Cadell, Strand.



Published according to Act of Parliament Jan 1 1775 by T. Cadell, Strand.

245 1 5

ADVENTURER.

VOLUME THE SECOND.

——Tentanda via est; quà me quoque possim Tollere humo, victorque virûm volitare per ora. Vinc.

On vent'rous wing in quest of praise I go, And leave the gazing multitude below.

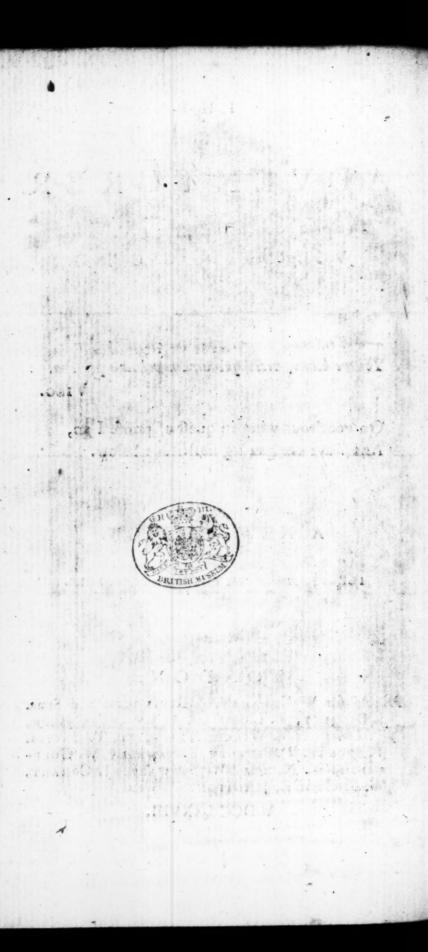
A NEW EDITION.

ILLUSTRATED WITH FRONTISPIECES.

LONDON:

Printed for W. STRAHAN, J. RIVINGTON and Sons, J. Dodsley, T. Longman, B. Law, T. Caslon, T. Lowndes, J. Wilkie, T. Cadell, T. Davies, T. Becket, W. Flexney, F. Newbery, W. Goldsmith, W. Nicoll, W. Stewart, J. Conant, W. Fox, and E. Johnston.

M.DCC.LXXVIII.



CONTENTES

OF THE

SECOND VOLUME.

go On lying.

N	ME. Page
36	Directions to the ladies, for their conduct to a husband.
37	Happiness properly estimated by its degree in whatever subject. Remarkable instances of cruelty to brutes. Elegy on a blackbird.
38	No life pleasing to GOD, that is not useful to man; an eastern story.
39	An encomium on fleep: 28
40	The existence of evil, and unequal distribution of happiness and misery, necessary to exercise virtue and animate hope.
41	Sequel to the flory of MISARGYRUS. 46
-	Folly of pleading inability to discharge the du- ties of life.
43	Adventures of a halfpenny. 62
-	Turpitude and infamy of betraying private conversation.
45	The difficulty of forming confederacies. 76
	Obligations to fecrecy critically stated. 83
-	A parallel between ALEXANDER and a high-
7/	wayman.
	48 How

CONTENTS OF THE SECOND VOLUME.

NOMB.	Page
48 How far the precept to love our enemies is	
practicable.	100
49 Parallel between ancient and modern learn-	107
50 On lying.	115
I Translation of a manuscript of Longinus lately discovered, containing a comparison of celebrated passages in Pagan and Jewish	2
writers.	123
52 Diffresses of an author invited to read his play.	131
53 MISARGYRUS's account of his companions in	
the Fleet.	144
34 The fatal effects of false apologies and pre-	
tences; a ftory.	151
55 The flory continued.	158
56 The flory continued.	166
57 Translation of the manuscript of Longinus	
annaludad i	173
38 Presumption of modern criticism censured,	
Ancient poetry necessarily obscure. Ex-	
amples from Horace.	182
59 Poets not univerfally or necessarily poor.	192
60 SATAN's letter in behalf of religion and vir-	++
tue. • Jeninklisvnoo	201
61 Honour both as a motive and an end, pre-	45
supposes virtue; an allegory.	209
62 MISARGYRUS'S account of his companions	47
concluded	218
70H 8 63 Pa	ucity
	_

CONTENTS OF THE SECOND VOLUME.

ge

- There

ucity

Numb.	Page
63 Paucity of original writers. Passages wh	ich
Pope has borrowed, pointed out.	227
64 The HERO distinguished from the mode	ern
man of honour. Account of Eugenio	by
Benevolus.	236
65 BENEVOLUS's letter continued.	244
66 BENEVOLUS'S letter concluded.	252
67 On the trades of London.	259
68 Human sports not such as can gratify p	
benevolence. Frolics unlawful because	lan-
gerous. A fatal one related.	268
69 Idle hope.	277
70 Sequel to the flory of EUGENIO. Not acce	
ing a challenge, declared honourable by	
articles of war.	286

Like and the start

· La constitue a recipio de capital de capit

the less that we of similar to open

The real last from the never than

THE

Copperate on var a copp Manual

	Nume
lag.	
a finisher sogsite	colow, talk o grant water
191. 91	Port has horroved, poin
t are been soft title	Ladragadiah easti adT 40
4. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.	as man, of honour. Accor
An Cra each	Paristra es.
*	Speline volume i letter continu
275	September 1 tener concession
Carlo	if On the trades of Leaden.
over Missio (12)	is Floresm (pores not tuch to
the state of the	i bonivolence. Frolica en
-10:00 40:0000	gerous, A face) one rela
(1)3 107	e idte here.
142	
and Not secept.	e Seegal to the fact of Fulls
homoarable by the	ing a challenge, declared
-	. 13 W To at 2 (118)
The state of the state of	The Paris of the P
	the first the second

A-11.1

r

Vin Eg Nii Two Un Ron En Runis ternit at once their alliquity and currymipedie that warn them of force opinions of NUMB. 36. SATURDAY, March 10, 1753. which the general intertion Nigris aquora ventesbas bas beteinganb et Emirabitur infolens, stoot Aniaga braug visats Qui nunc te fruitur credulus aurea, od year Qui femper vacuam, femper amabilem i Sperat, nescius aure Lotoquat ai doing nothing Fallacis 1 ... Hor. How often shall th' unpractis'd youth Of alter'd gods and injur'd truth, With tears, alas! complain! How foon behold with wond'ring eyes The black'ning winds tempestuous rise, And fcowl along the main! While by his easy faith betray'd, He now enjoys thee, golden maid, Thus amiable and kind; He fondly hopes that you shall prove Thus ever vacant to his love, Nor heeds the faithless wind. HE Ladies, to whom I lately addressed fome thoughts upon the choice of a husband, I shall to-day consider as mar-

Vot. II. dadw meets B a sold and they

n

le

re

CO

they may now fit down in negligent security, and remit at once their affiduity and circumspection, I shall warn them of some opinions of which this conduct is the consequence, detect some errors by which the general intention of good-nature may be disappointed, and endeavour to put them upon their guard against some propensities by which it may be overborne.

It is now necessary to remind them, that the passion which is supposed to animate the lover, the passion which is represented by slames and darts, which swells the bosom with perpetual rapture, and neither changes its object nor loses its ardour, exists only in poetry and romance. The real passion which wit and folly have thus concurred to disguise, is subject to disgust and satiety, is excited by novelty, and frequently extinguished by possession.

It is also equally true, that a refined and abstracted friendship between persons of different
sexes, a union of souls to which the corporal
passion is merely accidental, is only to be found
in the writings of those enthusiasts, who have addressed the world from a cave or a college, and
perhaps denied the force of desires which they
could not subdue; or in the professions of insidious hypocrites, who have endeavoured thus to
gain a considence, which they intend only to
abuse. But there is an esteem which is meliorated
by

by love, and a love that is elevated by esteem; a kind of mixed affection, peculiar to mankind as beings compounded of instinct and reason, or, in other words, of body and mind. This is that species of affection, upon which the supreme or peculiar happiness of marriage depends, and which can scarce be preserved without a constant attention and perpetual efforts.

As love without efteem is volatile and capricious; esteem without love is languid and cold. I am afraid that many men, whose wives have posfessed their esteem, have yet lavished their fortune and their fondness upon a mistress; and that the love of others, however ardent, has been quickly alienated, because it was not dignified and supported by esteem.

Though good-nature does indeed participate the pains and the pleafures of others, and may, therefore, be confidered as a conftant and forcible motive to communicate happiness and alleviate mifery; yet it is at best but the imperfect excellence of imperfect beings, whose immediate gratifications are often felfish, and fuch as folly or vice render incompatible with the true happiness of the individual, and of each other,

As there is not, perhaps, upon earth any couple. whose natural dispositions and relish of life are so perfectly fimilar, as that their wills conflanely coincide; fo it must sometimes happen that the

B 2

imme-

by

the the rts, ure, our, paf-

36.

ind

, I

his

by

nay

pon

1 it

d to exby

aberent oral ound e adand they

infius to y to rated

- agumi

immediate pleasure of indulging opposite inclinations, will be greater than a participation of that pleasure, which would arise to the other if this indulgence should be forborne: but as to forbear this indulgence can never fail to conciliate esteem, it should always be considered as a means of happiness, and rather as an advantage than a loss; especially if it be true, that the indulgence itself, in these circumstances, never gives the pleasure that it promises.

LADY CHARLOTTE SPRIGHTLY, the wife of a young Baronet, was dreffing for an affembly a few nights ago, when Sir HARRY came in. " My dear CHARLOTTE," fays he, " I am for-" ry that you are going out to-night; for my " cousin George is just arrived from the East-Indies: I have invited him to fup; and as 46 he has never seen you, I promised him your " company." " Nay, dear Sir HARRY," replied the lady, " do not ask me to stay at home to-" night; you know I am fond of dancing, and " now my fancy is fet upon going, I am fure you will not disappoint me." Sir HARRY, who was truly good-natured, would not urge her to flay; for to flay with apparent reluctance, would not have gratified his wish. She perceived that he was fecretly displeased; however, away she went. But as she had not less good-nature than Sir HARRY, she suffered so much pain by reflect36.

na-

hat

this

ear

em,

ap-

is;

elf,

fure

of

bly

in.

for-

my

aft-

as

our

lied

to-

and

you

vho

to

uld

that

fhe

han

ect-

ing

ing on the pain she had given him, that she often wished herself at home. Thus she offended the delicacy of his affection, by preferring a dance to the quiet of his mind; and forfeited part of the esteem, which was due to that very goodnature by which she lost the enjoyment of the night.

In this instance, the pain insticted upon the husband, was accidental to the private gratification proposed by the wife. But there is a passion very different both from malice and rage, to the gratification of which the pain of another is sometimes essentially necessary. This passion, which, though its effects are often directly opposite to good - nature, is yet perhaps predominant in every breast, and indulged at whatever risque, is Vanity.

To a gratification of vanity, at the expence of reciprocal esteem, the wife is certainly under much stronger temptations than the husband; and I warn the ladies against it, not only with more zeal, but with greater hope of success; because those only who have superior natural abilities, or have received uncommon advantages from education, have it in their power.

Successfully to rally a wife, confers no honour upon a husband; the attempt is regarded rather as an infult than a contest; it is exulting in a masculine strength, to which she makes no pre-

311

B 3

tenfions,

tenfions, and brandishing weapons she is not supposed to have skill to wield.

FOR the fame reasons, to confute or to ridicule a husband with an apparent superiority of knowledge or of wit, affords all the parade of triumph to a wife; it is to be firong where weakness is no reproach, and to conquer when it would not have been dishonourable to fly. But these circumstances, which increase the force of the temptation, will be found to afford proportionate motives to refift it: whatever adds to the glory of the victor, adds equally to the dishonour of the vanquished; and that which can exalt a wife only by degrading a husband, will appear upon the whole not to be worth the acquisition, even though it could be made without changing fondness to refentment, or provoking to jealoufy by an implication of contempt. If the ladies do not perceive the force of this argument, I earnestly request that they would for once trust implicitly to my judgment; a request which, however extraordinary, is not unreasonable; because in this instance the very vanity which hides truth from them, must necessarily discover it to me.

BUT if good-nature is sufficiently vigorous to fecure the esteem of reason, it may yet be too negligent to gratify the delicacy of love: it must therefore, not only be steady, but watchful and assiduous; beauty must suffer no diminution by inele-

up-

cule

-wc

nph

s is

not

im-

ota-

no-

the

an-

by

ole

it

re-

ca-

ive

hat

ig-

ry,

the

uft

to

too

uft

nd

by

le-

inelegance, but every charm must contribute to keep the heart which it contributed to win; whatever would have been concealed as a defect from the lover, must with yet greater diligence be concealed from the husband. The most intimate and tender familiarity cannot surely be supposed to exclude decorum; and there is a delicacy in every mind, which is disgusted at the breach of it, though every mind is not sufficiently attentive to avoid giving an offence which it has often received.

I SHALL conclude this paper, as I did my last on the same subject, with a general remark. As they who possess less than they expected cannot be happy, to expatiate in chimerical prospects of felicity is to infure the anguish of disappointment, and to lose the power of enjoying whatever may be possessed. Let not youth, therefore, imagine, that with all the advantages of nature and education, marriage will be a constant reciprocation of delight, over which externals will have little influence, and which time will rather change than destroy. There is no perpetual source of delight but HOPE: fo imperfect is the utmost temporal happiness, that to possess it all, is to lose it. We enjoy that which is before us; but when nothing. more is possible, all that is attained is insipid, Such is the condition of this life: but let us not, therefore, think it of no value; for to be B 4 placed.

placed in this life, 'is to be a candidate for a keep the heart which it contributed the bear would have been concealed as a line would have been concealed as a line would have been concealed as a line would be a candidate.

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

NUMB. 37. TUESDAY, March 13, 1753.

Calumniari si quis autem voluerit,

Quod arbores loquantur, non tantum serae;

Fictis jocari nos meminerit sabulis.

PHED.

Let those whom folly prompts to sneer, at usilo Be told we sport with fable here; a LIANE I Be told, that brutes can morals teach, and sold no And trees like soundest casuifts preached we want

HOUGH it be generally allowed, that to communicate happiness is the characteriftic of virtue, yet this happiness is seldom considered as extending beyond our own species; and no man is thought to become vicious, By factificing the life of an animal to the pleasure of hitting a mark. It is, however, certain, that by this act more happiness is destroyed than produced; except it be supposed, that happiness should be estimated, not in proportion to its degree only, but to the rank of the being by whom it is enjoyed : but this is a supposition, which perhaps cannot eafily be supported. REASON, from which alone man derives his superiority, should, in the present question, be considered only as SENSIBI-LITY:

ra

KCC

dw

mal

dny

CAC

370

ED.

ilo .

no

she

to

if

fi-

ind

ri-

it-

by

ro-

ess

ree

16

ips

ch

he

126

Y :

DITY: a blow produces more pain to a man, than to a brute; because to a man it is aggravated by a fense of indignity, and is felt as often as it is remembered; in the brute it produces only corporal pain, which in a short time ceases for ever. But it may be juftly afferted, that the same degree of pain in both subjects, is in the same degree an evil; and that it cannot be wantonly inflicted, without equal violation of right. Neither does it follow from the contrary positions, that man should abstain from animal food; for by him that kills merely to eat, life is facrificed only to life; and if man had lived upon fruits and herbs, the greater part of those animals which die to furnish his table, would never have lived; instead of increafing the breed as a pledge of plenty, he would have been compelled to destroy them to prevent a famine.

THERE is great difference between killing for food, and for sport. To take pleasure in that by which pain is inflicted, if it is not vicious, is dangerous; and every practice which, if not criminal in itself, yet wears out the sympathizing semfibility of a tender mind, must render human nature proportionably less fit for society. In my pursuit of this train of thought, I considered the inequality with which happiness appears to be distributed among the brute creation, as different animals are in a different degree exposed to the

B 5

capri-

capricious cruelty of mankind; and in the fervor of my imagination, I began to think it possible that they might participate in a future retribution; especially as mere matter and motion approach no mearer to sensibility, than to thought: and he, who will not venture to deny that brutes have sensibility, should not hastily pronounce, that they have only a material existence. While my mind was thus busied, the evening stole imperceptibly away; and at length morning succeeded to midnight: my attention was remitted by degrees, and I fell asseep in my chair.

Though the labours of memory and judgment were now at an end, yet fancy was still busy: by this roving wanton I was conducted through a dark avenue, which, after many windings, terminated in a place which she told me was the elysium of birds and beasts. Here I beheld a great variety of animals, whom I perceived to be endowed with reason and speech : this prodigy, however, did not raise astonishment, but curiofity. I was impatient to learn what were the topics of discourse in such an assembly; and hoped to gain a valuable addition to my remarks upon human life. For this purpose I approached a Horse and an Ass, who feemed to be engaged in ferious conversation; but I approached with great caution and humility: for I now confidered them as in a state superior to mortality; and I feared

7.

Œ

at

1

a

4

-

Y

d

7

d

11

d

-

18

a

0

,

d

d

h

I

feared to incur the contempt and indignation, which naturally rise at the fight of a tyrant who is divested of his power. My caution was, however, unnecessary, for they seemed wholly to disregard me, and by degrees I came near enough to overhear them.

" IF I had perithed," faid the Ass, " when I " was dismissed from the earth, I think I should " have been a lofer by my existence; for during. my whole life, there was fcarce an interval of " an hour, in which I did not fuffer the accu-" mulated mifery of blows, hunger, and fatigue. When I was a colt, I was stolen by a "Gipfy, who placed two children upon my back in a pair of panniers, before I had per-" feetly acquired the habit of carrying my own weight with fleadiness and dexterity. By hard " fare and ill treatment, I quickly became blind; " and when the family, to which I belonged, went into their winter-quarters in Norwood, I was flaked as a bet against a couple of geele, "which had been found by a fellow who came" " by, driving before him two of my brethren, " whom he had overloaded with bags of fand: a. halfpenny was thrown up; and, to the inexprefse fible increase of my calamity, the dealer in land was the winner.

"WHEN I came to town I was harnessed with my two wretched associates to a cart, in which B 6 "my

"my new mafter had piled up his commodity till "it would hold no more. to The load was fordif-- proportionate to our strength, that it was with the utmost difficulty and labour dragged very "flowly over the rugged pavement of the ftreets, " in which every stone was an almost insuper-I's able obstacles to bour progress. One mornbe ing very early, as we were toiling up Snow-2" hill with repeated efforts of ftrength, that was 15" fimulated, even to agony, by the incessant ftrokes of a whip, which had already laid our - loins bare even to the bone; it happened, that being placed in the fafts, and the weight pressing hard upon me, I fell down. Our dri-" ver regarded my misfortune, not with pity but " rage: and the moment he turned about, he "threw a flick with fuch violence at my head, "that it forced out my eye, and paffing through the focket into the brain, I was instantly dif-"miffed from that mifery; the comparison of "which with my present state constitutes great " part of its felicity. But you, furely, if I may judge by your flature, and the elegance of your " make, was among the favourites of mankind; you was placed in a higher and a happier flabif tion; you was not the flave of indigence, but " the pride of greatness; your labour was sport, and your reward was triumph, eafe, plenty, and iny two wretched affociates to a sonabnattaile . You as " It 9 -B. 6

,

-

+

IS

it

ır

it

it

it

e l,

h -

of

it

y

r

-

ıt

t,

d

"IT is true," replied the STEED, "I was a " favourite; but what avails it to be the fa-" vourite of caprice, avarice and barbarity? " My tyrant was a wretch, who had gained a " confiderable fortune by play, particularly by " racing. I had won him many large fums; but " being at length excepted out of every match, " as having no equal, he regarded even my " excellence with malignity, when it was no " longer subservient to his interest. Yet I still " lived in ease and plenty; and as he was able " to fell even my pleasures, though my labour " was become useless, I had a seraglio in which "there was a perpetual succession of new beau-" ties. At last, however, another competitor " appeared: I enjoyed a new triumph by antici-" pation; I rushed into the field, panting for the " conquest; and the first heat I put my master " in possession of the stakes, which amounted " to ten thousand pounds. The proprietor of " the mare that I had distanced, notwithstand-" ing this difgrace, declared with great zeal, " that she should run the next day against any " gelding in the world for double the fum : my "mafter immediately accepted the challenge, and "told him, that he would the next day produce " a gelding that should beat her :, but what was " my aftonishment and indignation, when I discovered, that he most cruelly and fraudulently " intended

T

..

"intended to qualify me for this match upon the fpot; and to facrifice my life at the very mo-

ment in which every nerve thould be ftrained in

66 his fervice !

"As I knew it would be in vain to refift, I
"fuffered myfelf to be bound: the operation was
"performed, and I was instantly mounted and
"spurred on to the goal. Injured as I was, the
"love of glory was still superior to the desire
"of revenge: I determined to die as I had lived,
"without an equal; and having again won the

" race, I funk down at the post in an agony,

which foon after put an end to my life."

When I had heard this horrid narrative, which indeed I remembered to be true, I turned about in honest confusion, and blushed that I was a Man. But my reflections were interrupted by the notes of a BLACKBIRD, who was singing the story of his own fate with a melody that irressistibly compelled my attention. By this gentle and harmonious being, I was not treated with equal contempt; he perceived that I listened with curiosity, and, interrupting his song, "Stranger," says he, "though I am, as thou seest, in the fields of elysium, yet my happiness is not complete; my mate is still exposed to the miseries of mortality, and I am still vulnerable in her.

O! stranger, to bribe thy friendship, if per-

he

10-

in

I

vas-

ind

the

fire

ed,

ny,

ich

out.

s a

the:

rre-

ntle

vith .

vith:

er,"

the

ries

her.

per-

tify

the:

"the curiosity with which thy looks enquire after me. I fell by the unprovoked enmity of man, in that season when the dictates of nature are love. But let not my censure be universal; for as the elegy which I sing, was written by a human being, every human being is not destitute of compassion, nor deaf to the language in which our joys and sears are expressed." He then, after a sweet though short prelude, made the grove again echo with his song.

The fun had chac'd the winter's fnow, And kindly loos'd the frost-bound soil; The melting streams began to slow, And plowmen urg'd their annual toil.

'Twas then amid the vernal throng,
Whom nature wakes to mirth and love,
A BLACKBIRD rais'd his am'rous fong,
And thus it echo'd through the grove.

"O! fairest of the feather'd train,
"For whom I sing, for whom I burn;

"Attend with pity to my strain,
"And grant my love a kind return.

" See, see, the winter's storms are flown, " And Zephyrs gently fan the air!

" Let us the genial influence own,
" Let us the vernal pastime share.

of The

F

R

В

P.

See and the season of the season	-45- DA
"The Raven plumes his jetty wing, "To please his croaking paramour; "The Larks responsive love-tales sing, "And tell their passions as they soar.	s rois "
"" But trust me, love, the Raven's wing "" Is not to be compar'd with mine; "Nor can the Lark so sweetly sing "" As I, who strength with sweetness; "With thee I'll prove the sweets of lov "With thee divide the cares of life; "No fonder husband in the grove, "Nor none than thee a happier wife.	oin. silve e, sharing
"I'll lead thee to the clearest rill, "Whose streams among the pebbles." There will we sit and sip our fill, "Or on the slow'ry border play.	fray;
"I'll guide thee to the thickest brake, "Impervious to the school-boy's eye: "For thee the plaster'd nest I'll make, "And on thy downy pinions lie.	
"To get thee food I'll range the fields, "And cull the best of ev'ry kind; "Whatever nature's bounty yields, "Or love's assiduous care can find.	ma " »
"And when my lovely mate would stray "To taste the summer's sweets at larg "At home I'll wait the live-long day, "And tend at home our infant charge	e,

No. 37. THE ADVENTURER.
"When prompted by a mother's care "Thy wat in the shall form the imprison d young. "With thee the task Pil fondly share, "Or cheer thy labours with my long."
With tender pity heard his strain; She felt, she own'd a mutual flame, And hast'ned to relieve his pain.
And nestled closely to her side, The happiest bridegroom in that hour, And she the most enamour'd bride.
Next morn he wak'd her with a fong! "Arife! behold the new born day! "The Latchis mattin peal has rung; "Arife, my love, and come away!"
Together through the fields they stray'd, And to the verdant riv'let's side, Renew'd their vows, and hopp'd and play'd, With honest joy and decent pride.
But O! my muse with pain relates with a The mournful sequel of my tale: Sent by an order of the Fates, A gunner met them in the vale.
Alarm'd, the lover cry'd, "My dear, "Haste, haste away; from danger sy! "Here, gunner, turn thy vengeance, here! "O! spare my love, and let me die."
A+

in the stage of th

20

.1

hen

I

fe

h

n

M

fi

d

b

1

At him the gunner took his aim;
The aim he took was much too true;

O! had he chose some other game,
Or shot as he had us'd to do!*

Divided pair! forgive the wrong,
While I with tears your fate rehearse:

I'll join the widow's plaintive fong,

And fave the lover in my verse.

The emotions which this fong produced in my bosom, awaked me; and I immediately recollected, that, while I slept, my imagination had repeated "an elegy occasioned by shooting a "BLACKBIRD on Valentine's day," which had a few days before been communicated to me by a gentleman, who is not only eminent for taste, literature and virtue, but for his seal in defence of that religion, which most strongly inculcates compassion to inferior natures, by the example of its DIVINE AUTHOR, who gave the most stupendous proof of his compassion for ours.

Sent by an order of the Fares,

A guaner met than in these

The state of the state of the state of the

Whater of the lover cry J, we to the co

thinks, hade aver, from dates

NUMB.

Never having killed any thing before or fince. O Hell

37

575

my col-

hat!

; a

d 2

y a

fte,

m--

its

auo.

AB.

NUMB. 38. SATURDAY, March 17, 1753.

Εὐ γαρ δη ὁ ἀποφηνάμενος, τὶ θεοῖς ὅμοιος ἔχοιμενς

PYTHAG. ap, LONGIN.

Pythagoras being asked in what man could refemble the DIVINITY, justly answered, " in "beneficence and truth."

In the Persian chronicle of the five hundred and thirteenth year of the HEIGYRA, it is thus written.

Of the Letter of Cosnou the Iman.

T pleased our mighty sovereign ABBAS CA-A RASCAN, from whom the kings of the earth derive honour and dominion, to fet MIRZA his fervant over the province of Tauris. In the hand of MIRZA, the balance of distribution was fuspended with impartiality; and under his administration the weak were protected, the learned received honour, and the diligent became rich: MIRZA, therefore, was beheld by every eye with complacency, and every tongue pronounced bleffings upon his head. But it was observed that he derived no joy from the benefits which he diffused; he became penfive and melancholy; he spent his leifure in folitude; in his palace he fat motionless upon a lofa; and when he went out, his walk was flow.

A

tl

10

n

N

b

"

44

"

"

"

"

"

"

"

"

"

66

flow, and his eyes were fixed upon the ground: he applied to the business of state with reluctance; and resolved to relinquish the toil of government, of which he could no longer enjoy the reward.

HE, therefore, obtained permission to approach the throne of our fovereign; and being asked what was his request, he made this reply: " May " the Lord of the world forgive the flave whom " he has honoured, if MIRZA presume again to " lay the bounty of ABBAS at his feet. " hast given me the dominion of a country, " fruitful as the gardens of Damascus; and a " city, glorious above all others, except that only which reflects the splendor of thy pre-" fence. But the longest life is a period scarce fufficient to prepare for death: all other busieff ness is vain and trivial, as the toil of emmets in the path of the traveller, under whose foot they perish for ever; and all enjoyment is un-66 substantial and evanescent, as the colours of "the bow that appears in the interval of a fform. Suffer me, therefore, to prepare for the apof proach of eternity; let me give up my foul to theditation; let folitude and filence acquaint " me with the mysteries of devotion, Het me forget the world, and by the world be forgotten, till the moment arrives, in which es the weil of evernity thatbuful bound I thall be few. 66 found

und:

eluc-

f go-

y the

roach

afked

May

whom

in to

Thou

intry,

and a

that

pre-

carce

bufi-

nmets

foot

s un-

irs of

torm.

oulto

quaint

time

which which all be found "found at the bar of the ALMIGHTY."
MIRZA then bowed himself to the earth, and stood filent.

By the command of ABBAS it is recorded, that at these words he trembled upon that throne, at the sootstool of which the world pays homage: he looked round upon his nobles; but every countenance was pale, and every eye was upon the earth. No man opened his mouth; and the king first broke silence, after it had continued near an hour.

" MIRZA, terror and doubt are come upon " me. I am alarmed, as a man who fuddenly " perceives that he is near the brink of a preci-" pice, and is urged forward by an irrefiftible " force: but yet I know not, whether my danger " is a reality or a dream. I am as thou art, a " reptile of the earth; my life is a moment, and " eternity, in which days and years and ages " are nothing, eternity is before me, for which I " also should prepare: but by whom then must "the Faithful be governed? by those only who have no fear of judgment? by those only, " whose life is brutal, because like brutes they " do not consider that they shall die? Or who, " indeed, are the Faithful? Are the bufy multi-" tudes that croud the city, in a flate of per-"dition? and is the cell of the Dervise alone
the gate of paradise? To all, the life of a
Dervise "Dervise is not possible: to all, therefore, it cannot be a duty. Depart to the house which has in this city been prepared for thy residence: I will meditate the reason of thy request; and may he who illuminates the mind of the humble, enable me to determine with wisdom."

MIRZA departed; and on the third day having received no command, he again requested an audience, and it was granted. When he entered the royal presente, his countenance appeared more cheerful; he drew a letter from his bosom, and having kiffed it, he presented it with his right hand. " My Lord," faid he, " I have learned by this letter, which I received from Cosnot er the Iman, who now stands before thee, in what manner life may be best improved. I am en-" abled to look back with pleasure, and forward with hope; and I shall now rejoice still to be " the shadow of thy power at Tauris, and to " keep those honours which I so lately wished to " refign." The king, who had liftened to MIRZA with a mixture of furprize and curiofity, immedistely gave the letter to CosRou, and commanded that it should be read. The eyes of the court were at once turned upon the hoary fage, whose countenance was suffused with an honest blush; and it was not without some hesitation that he read these words i

6

.

-

61

40

28.

it

ich

efi-

re-

ind

rith

ing

idi-

the

ore

and

ght

ned

TOP

hat

en-

rard

be

to

d to

RZA

edi-

rded

ourt

hofe

ush:

t he

To

" To Mirza, whom the wildom of ABBAS our mighty Lord has honoured with dominion, be " everlasting health! When I heard thy purpose to withdraw the bleffings of thy government " from the thousands of Tauris, my heart was wounded with the arrow of affliction, and my ee eyes became dim with forrow. But who shall of speak before the king, when he is troubled; and who shall boast of knowledge, when he is diffressed by doubt? To thee I will relate the events of my youth, which thou haft renewed " before me; and those truths which they taught " me, may the Prophet multiply to thee.

"UNDER the instruction of the physician " ALUZAR, I obtained an early knowledge of his " art. To those who were smitten with dis-" ease, I could administer plants, which the fun " has impregnated with the spirit of health. But " the fcenes of pain, languor, and mortality, " which were perpetually rifing before me, made " me often tremble for myself. I saw the grave " open at my feet: I determined, therefore, to " contemplate only the regions beyond it, and to " despise every acquisition which I could not " keep. I conceived an opinion, that as there was no merit but in voluntary poverty, and " filent meditation, those who defired money were not proper objects of bounty, and that by

" all who were proper objects of bounty, money

-

66

66

"

46

by

re

an

" was despised. I therefore buried mine in the earth; and renouncing fociety, I wandered into a wild and sequestered part of the country: my dwelling was a cave by the fide of a hill, I er drank the running water from the spring, and et eat fuch fruits and harbs as I could find. To "increase the austerity of my life, I frequently watched all night, fitting at the entrance of the cave with my face to the east, resigning myself to the fecret influences of the Prophet, and expecting illuminations from above. One morning after my nocturnal vigil, just as I perceived the horizon glow at the approach of the " fun, the power of sleep became irrefistible, and I funk under it. I imagined myfelf still " fitting at the entrance of my cell; that the " dawn increased; and that as I looked earnestly " for the first beam of day, a dark spot appeared " to intercept it. I perceived that it was in " motion; it increased in fize as it drew near, " and at length I discovered it to be an eagle. " still kept my eye fixed stedfastly upon it, and " faw it alight at a small distance, where I now " descried a fox, whose two fore-legs appeared to " be broken. Before this fox the eagle laid part " of a kid, which she had brought in her talons, and then disappeared. When I awaked I laid my forehead upon the ground, and bleffed the " Prophet for the instruction of the morning. reviewed " were proper objects of bounts, money

" reviewed my dream, and faid thus to myfelf: " Cosnou, thou hast done well to renounce the " tumult, the business, and the vanities of life; " but thou haft as yet only done it in part: thou " art still every day busied in the search of food; thy mind is not wholly at reft, neither is thy " truft in PROVIDENCE complete. What art thou taught by this vision? If thou hast feen an " eagle commissioned by HEAVEN to feed a fox " that is lame, shall not the hand of HEAVEN " also supply thee with food; when that which " prevents thee from procuring it for thyfelf, is " not necessity but devotion? I was now fo con-" fident of a miraculous supply, that I neglected " to walk out for my repair, which, after the fifft " day, I expected with an impatience that left me " little power of attending to any other object: " this impatience, however, I laboured to sup-" prefs, and perfuted in my resolution; but my " eyes at length began to fail me, and my knees " fmote each other; I threw myfelf backward, " and hoped my weakness would foon increase to " infensibility. But I was suddenly rouzed by the " voice of an invisible being, who pronounced "thefe wordsis" Coskou, I am the Angel who, by the command of the ALMIGHTY, have registered the thoughts of thy heart, which I am now commissioned to reprove. While thou wast attempting to become wife above that which Vol. II. is

8 the

red yai

L, and

To

tly

the

felf

ex-

rn-

er-

the

ble,

Rill

the

ftly

ared

in

ear,

I

and

now

d to

part

ons,

laid

the

I

ewed

is revealed, thy folly has perverted the instruction which was vouchsafed thee. Art thou disabled as the Fox? hast thou not rather the powers of the Eagle? Arise, let the Eagle be the object of thy emulation. To pain and sickness, be thou again the messenger of ease and health. Virtue is not rest, but action. If thou dost good to man, as an evidence of thy love to GOD, thy virtue will be exalted from moral to divine; and that happiness which is the pledge of Paradise, will be thy reward upon earth.

"At these words I was not less aftonished than if a mountain had been overturned at my seet; I humbled myself in the dust; I returned to the city; I dug up my treasure; I was liberal, yet I became rich. My skill in restoring health to the body, gave me frequent opportunities of curing the diseases of the soul. I put on the facred vestments; I grew eminent beyond my merit; and it was the pleasure of the king that I should stand before him. Now, therefore, be not offended; I boast of no knowledge that I have not received; as the sands of the desert drink up the drops of rain, or the dew of the morning; so do I also, who am but dust, imbibe the instructions of the Prophet. Believe

then that it is he who tells thee, all knowledge is prophane, which terminates in thyfelf;
and by a life wasted in speculation, little even
these

66

66

66

66

66

66

66

66 .

wer

8.

on

as

he

by

ain

not

an

vill

pi-

thy

han

et';

the

yet

to s of

the

my

king

hereledge

f the

dew

duft,

elieve

now-

yfelf;

even

us of

" of this can be gained. When the gates of Pa-" radife are thrown open before thee, thy mind " shall be irradiated in a moment: here thou " canft little more than pile error upon error; " there thou shalt build truth upon truth. Wait, " therefore, for the glorious vision; and in the " mean time emulate the Eagle. Much is in thy " power; and, therefore, much is expected of " thee. Though the ALMIGHTY only can " give virtue, yet, as a prince, thou mayest sti-" mulate those to beneficence, who act from no " higher motive than immediate interest: thou " canst not produce the principle, but mayest en-" force the practice. The relief of the poor is " equal, whether they receive it from oftentation " or charity; and the effect of example is the " fame, whether it be intended to obtain the fa-" your of GOD or man. Let thy virtue be thus " diffused; and if thou believest with reverence, " thou shalt be accepted above. Farewell. May " the smile of HIM who resides in the Heaven of " Heavens, be upon thee! and against thy name " in the volume of HIS will, may happiness be " written !!

THE King, whose doubts like those of MIRZA were now removed, looked up with a smile that communicated the joy of his mind. He dismissed the prince to his government; and commanded these events to be recorded, to the end that poster-

C 2

rity

rity may know, "that no life is pleafing to "GOD, but that which is useful to MAN-"KIND!" onemost & h. Latelberd ed Haal "

of the for the choices wifen; and in the NUMB. 39. TUESDAY, March 20, 1753.

-Οθυσεός φύλλοισί καλύψωτο, τω δ' άρ Αθήτη

ווב זישים ביו ביותו ביני לבין, וומן שמים ביו דמצורם .

Pallas pour'd sweet slumbers on his foul;

And balmy dreams, the gift of foft repole, Calin'd all his pains, and banish'd all his woes,

POPE.

ii

6

bi

av

pi

W

w

an

un

w

an

fic

66

que

ferv

they deceive it most effection IF every day did not produce fresh instances of I the ingratitude of mankind, we might, perhaps, be at a loss, why so liberal and impartial a benefactor as SLEEP, should meet with fo few hiftorians or panegyrists. Writers are so totally absorbed by the business of the day, as never to turn their attention to that power, whose officious hand fo feafonably suspends the burthen of life; and without whose interposition, man would not be able to endure the fatigue of labour however rewarded, or the struggle with opposition however successful. communication is juy of his mand.

NIGHT, though the divides to many the longest part of life, and to almost all the most innocent rity and).

to

1-

s,

of

er-

la

if-

ally

to:

ous

fe;

not

ever

ever

gest

and

and happy, is yet unthankfully neglected, except by those who pervert her gifts.

THE astronomers, indeed, expect her with impatience, and selicitate themselves upon her arrival: FONTENELLE has not failed to celebrate her praises; and to chide the sun for hiding from his view the worlds, which he imagines to appear in every constellation. Nor have the poets been always deficient in her praises: MILTON has observed of the Night, that it is "the pleasant time, "the cool, the silent."

THESE men may, indeed, well be expected to pay particular homage to Night; fince they are indebted to her, not only for cessation of pain, but increase of pleasure; not only for slumber, but for knowledge. But the greater part of her avowed votaries are the sons of luxury; who appropriate to sessivity the hours designed for rest; who consider the reign of pleasure as commencing, when day begins to withdraw her busy multitudes, and ceases to dissipate attention by intrusive and unwelcome variety; who begin to awake to joy, when the rest of the world finks into infensibility; and revel in the soft effluence of slattering and artificial lights, which "more shadowy set off the face " of things."

WITHOUT touching upon the fatal confequences of a custom, which, as RAMAZZINI observes, will be for ever condemned, and for ever C 3 retained;

Ь

h

it

th

dr

tie

pi

up

of.

in

fee

gra

th

retained; it may be observed, that however Sleep may be put off from time to time, yet the demand is of so importunate a nature, as not to remain long unsatisfied: and if, as some have done, we consider it as the tax of life, we cannot but observe it as a tax that must be paid, unless we could cease to be men; for Alexander declared, that nothing convinced him that he was not a Divinity, but his not being able to live without Sleep.

To live without Sleep in our present fluctuating state, however desirable it might seem to the lady in Clelia, can surely be the wish only of the young or the ignorant; to every one else, a perpetual vigil will appear to be a state of wretchedness, second only to that of the miserable beings, whom Swift has in his travels so elegantly described, as "supremely cursed with immortative lity.

SLEEP is necessary to the happy, to prevent fatiety, and to endear life by a short absence; and to the miserable, to relieve them by intervals of quiet. Life is to most, such as could not be endured without frequent intermissions of existence; Homer, therefore, has thought it an office worthy of the goddess of wisdom, to lay Ulysses assept when landed on Phæacia.

IT is related of BARRETIER, whose early advances in literature scarce any human mind has equalled,

ep

nd

ng

n-

b-

we

ed,

: 2

out

ng

dy

he

er-

d-

gs,

le-

ta-

ent

nd

of

n-

e ;

hy

eep

id-

125

ed,

equalled, that he spent twelve hours of the sour and twenty in Sleep: yet this appears, from the bad state of his health, and the shortness of his life, to have been too small a respite for a mind so vigorously and intensely employed: it is to be regretted, therefore, that he did not exercise his mind less, and his body more; since by this means it is highly probable, that though he would not then have assonished with the blaze of a comet, he would yet have shone with the permanent radiance of a fixed star.

Nor should it be objected, that there have been many men who daily spent fifteen or sixteen hours in study: for by some of whom this is reported, it has never been done; others have done it for a short time only; and of the rest it appears, that they employed their minds in such operations as required neither celerity nor strength, in the low drudgery of collating copies, comparing authorities, digesting dictionaries, or accumulating compilations.

Men of study and imagination are frequently upbraided by the industrious and plodding sons of care, with passing too great a part of their life in a state of inaction. But these defiers of Sleepseem not to remember, that though it must be granted them that they are crawling about before the break of day, it can seldom be said that they are perfectly awake; they exhaust no spirits, and

C. 4. require

b

di

V

m

lif

tr of

ca

lo

hi

on do

clo

fag

aft

and

he

ble kn

cor

by

marble, or at least are known to live only by an inert and sluggish loco-motive faculty, and may be said, like a wounded snake, to "drag their slow length along."

Man has been long known among philosophers, by the appellation of the microcosm, or epitome of the world: the refemblance between the great and little world might, by a rational observer, be detailed to many particulars; and to many more by a fanciful speculatist. I know not: in which of these two classes I shall be ranged for observing, that as the total quantity of light and! darkness allotted in the courselof the year toievery! region of the earth is the fame, though diftributed at various times and in different portions; fe, perhaps, to each individual of the human species, nature has ordained the same quantity of wakefulness and sleep; though divided by fome into a total quiescence and vigorous exertion of their faculties, and blended by others in a kind of twilight of existence, in a state between dreaming and reasoning, in which they either think without action, or act without thought.

THE poets are generally well affected to Sleep: as men who think with vigour, they require refpite from thought; and gladly refign themselves to that gentle power, who not only bestows rest, but

19.

in

an

be

W

0-

or

en

nal

to

ot:

or

be

ry

the contract of

\$;

an'

ty

by ,

r-:

rs

e-

ey.

ut;

61

5:

e-

es

1,

ut.

but frequently leads them to happier regions, where patrons are always kind, and audiences are always candid, where they are feasted in the bowers of imagination, and crowned with flowers divested of their prickles, and laurels of unfading verdure.

THE more refined and penetrating part of mankind, who take wide furveys of the wilds of life, who fee the innumerable terrors and diftreffes that are perpetually preying on the heart of man, and difcern with unhappy perspicuity calamities yet latent in their causes, are glad to close their eyes upon the gloomy prospect, and lose in a short insensibility the remembrance of others miseries and their own. The hero has no higher hope, than that, after having routed legions after legions, and added kingdom to kingdom, he shall retire to milder happiness, and close his days in focial festivity. The wit or the fage can expect no greaten happiness, than that, after having harraffed his reason in deep reseasehes, and fatigued his fancy in boundless excursions, he shall fink at night in the tranquillity of Sleep. He wildly errs who thinks I vie d

THE poets, among all those that enjoy the bleffings of Sleep, have been least assumed to acknowledge their benefactor. How much squared to considered the evils of life as assuaged and softened by the balm of slumber, we may discover by that C 5

pathetic invocation, which he poured out in his waking nights: and that Cowley, among the other felicities of his darling folitude, did not forget to number the privilege of sleeping without disturbance, we may learn from the rank that he assigns among the gifts of nature to the poppy; "which is scattered," says he, "over the fields of corn, that all the needs of man may be easily fatisfied, and that bread and sleep may be found together."

Si quis invisum Cereri benignæ
Me putat germen, vehementer errat;
Illa me in partem recipit libenter
Fertilis agri.

Meque frumentumque simul per omnes Consulens mundo Dea spargit oras; Crescites O! divit, duo magna sustentacula vitæ.

Carpe, montalis, mea dona lætus,
Carpe, nee plantas alias require,
Sed fatur panis, fatur et soporis,
Cætera sperne.

He wildly errs who thinks I yield
Precedence in the well-cloath'd field,
Tho' mix'd with wheat I grow:
Indulgent Ceres knew my worth,
And to adorn the teeming earth,
She bade the Poppy blow.

Nor

b

tl

39.

his

the

out

he

of

fily

ind

, 311

10

Nor vainly gay the fight to please, But blest with power mankind to ease, The Goddess saw me rise:

- "Thrive with the life-supporting grain,"
 She cry'd, "the solace of the swain,
 "The cordial of his eyes.
- " Seize, happy mortal, seize the good; "My hand supplies thy sleep and food,

" And makes thee truly bleft :

" With plenteous meals enjoy the day,

"In flumbers pass the night away,
"And leave to sate the rest." C. B.

SLEEP, therefore, as the chief of all earthly bleffings, is justly appropriated to industry and temperance; the refreshing rest, and the peaceful night, are the portion only of him who lies downweary with honest labour, and free from the sumes of indigested luxury; it is the just doom of laziness and gluttony, to be inactive without ease, and drowsy without tranquillity.

SLEEP has been often mentioned as the image of death; " so like it," says Sir Thomas Brown, "that I dare not trust it without my "prayers:" their resemblance is, indeed, apparent and striking; they both, when they seize the body, leave the soul at liberty; and wise is he that remembers of both, that they can be safe and happy only by VIRTUE.

C 6

NUMB.

Mor winly partie faint to all NUMB. 40. SATURDAY, March 24, 1753.

Phe Gacilels for me mit

Solvite tantis animum monstris, Solvite, Superi; rectam in melius Vertite mentem. SEN.

t

h

e

p

g

di

g

is

h

be

tra

fu

an

the

ma

tri

O! fave, ye Gods omnipotent and kind, From fuch abhorr'd chimeras fave the mind! In truth's strait path no hideous monsters roar; To truth's frait path the wand'ring mind reftore.

Higing entrained aged min at 12 WENT a few days ago to visit a friend, whose understanding is so much disordered by an injudicious application to study, that he has been some time confined in a madhouse. His i nagination was always remarkably vigorous, and his judgment far from contemptible : but having refolved to admit no propolition which he could not demonstrate to be true, and to proceed in no inquiry till he had perfectly levelled the path before him; his progress was presently stopped, and his mind continued fixed upon problems which no human abilities can folve, till its object became confused, and he mistook for realities the illusions " prayers :" their all ab. of fancy.

THE unequal distribution of good and evil, the fufferings of virtue, and the enjoyments of vice, had long buffed and perplexed his understand ing : he could not discover, why a being to whom all 8

0.

re.

d, by

as

lis

nd:

ng ld

no

ore nis

no

me'

ns

he

ce,

de

all

à

all things are possible, should leave moral agents exposed to accidental happiness and misery; why, a child often languishes under diseases which are, derived from a parent, and a parent suffers yet keener anguish by the rebellious ingratitude of a child; why the tenderest affection is often abused by the neglect of indifference, or the insults of brutality; and why vice has external advantages, put into her power, which virtue is compelled to renounce.

HE considered these phenomena as blemishes in the moral fystem, and could not suppress romantic wishes to see them removed. These wishes: he now believes to be in some degree accomplished; for he conceives himself transported to another, planet, peopled with beings like himfelf, and: governed by fuch laws as human pride has often dictated to DIVINE WISDOM for the government of the earth; he fancies too, that he is attended by a being of a superior order, who has been commanded to take charge of him during his excursion; and he Tays the name of this being is AZAIL. But notwithflanding these extravagancies, he will fometimes reason with breat fubtilty; and perfectly comprehends the force of any argument that is brought against him, athough the next moments he willowed wandering din the mazes of phrenzy mor bufied to decomplish fome trifling or ridiculous purpoferd and analyb vd ton 22 WHEN ee found.

le

h

te

in

fa

66

"

66

66

66

66

"

WHEN I entered his room, he was fitting in a contemplative posture, with his eyes fixed upon the ground: he just glanced them upon me, but as I perceived that his imagination was bufy, I was not willing to interrupt it by the intrusion of foreign ideas; I, therefore, feated myself near him, without speaking a word; and after he had continued in his reverie near a quarter of an hour, he rose up, and seemed by his gestures to take leave of some invisible guest, whom with great ceremony he attended to the door. When he returned, he addressed me with his usual formality; and, without expressing any curiosity to know how I-had followed him into a region fo remote and difficult of access, he began to acquaint me with all that had passed in his imagination.

"AZAIL," faid he, "has just promised, that he will to-morrow remove me from this solitary retirement to the metropolis; where the advantages that arise from a perfect coincidence of the natural and the moral world, will be more apparent and striking: he tells me, that you have been abroad with him this morning, and have made some discoveries which you are to communicate to me. Come, I know that you find this world very different from that which you left; there, all is confusion and defend formity; good and evil seem to be distributed not by design, but by chance; and religion is not founded.

a

n

it

P

of.

ar

d

r,

ce:

at

he

73.

W

th

Lin

he

ry

d-

ce:

be

nat

ıg,

are

hat

hat

ted:

not:

ded.

"founded on reason, but faith: here, all is order, harmony, and beauty: vice itself is only a deep fhadow that gives strength and elegance to other sigures in the moral picture: happiness does, indeed, in some degree depend upon exterinals; but even external advantages are the appendages of virtue: every man spontaneously believes the rectitude which he sees, and rejoices that a blind assent to propositions which con-

" tradict his experience is not exacted."

To this address I was at a loss how to reply; but some time was happily allowed me for recollection by my friend, who having now exhausted his ideas, lighted a pipe of tobacco, and resigned himself again to meditation. In this interval I determined to accommodate myself to his conceptions, and try what could be effected by decorating some arguments with the machinery of his fancy.

"IF AZAIL," faid I, "has referred you to me, I will readily gratify your curiofity: but for my own part I am more and more difgusted with this place, and I shall rejoice when I return to our own world. We have, I confess, been abroad this morning; but though the weather, as you see, is sine, and the country pleasant, yet I have great reason to be diffatissified with my walk. This, as you have remarked, is a retired part of the country: my

discoveries,

tl

do

m

th

tit

jo

is

A

fee

up

pre

der

of.

the

tud

and

tho

PR

and

acc

here

mof

"discoveries, therefore, with respect to the peoof ple, have been few: and till to-day, I have " feen no object that has much excited my curio-" fity, or could much contribute to my information: but just as we had crossed the third " field from the house, I discovered a man lying " near the path, who feemed to be perishing with of difease and want; as we approached, he looked ", up at us with an aspect that expressed the " utmost distress, but no expectation of relief: " the filent complaint which yet scarce implied a petition, melted my heart with pity; I ran to "him, and gently raifing him from the ground, 66 inquired how I could be employed to affift "him: the man gazed at me with aftonishment; and while he was making an effort to " speak, Azail suddenly forced me from him." Suppress thy pity, said he, for it is impious; and forbear attempts of relief, for they are vain: hast thou forgot, that happiness and misery are here exactly proportioned to virtue and vice; and, therefore, that to alleviate the misery, or increase the happiness, is to destroy the equipoise of the balance, and to counterwork the defigns HEAVEN? " been abroad this morning; bu

"I FELT the force of this reproof; and turn-"ing my eyes from an object which I could not " behold without anguish, I soon discovered " another person standing at some distance, and, discoveries,

" looking

ve

0.

0-1 0r-1

ng

ed

he f: ied

to nd,

nit h-

to

nd n:

are

afe the of

rnnot

red and,

ing .

" looking towards us; his features were fixed in the deadycalm of indifference, and expressed in neither pleasure nor pain: I, therefore, enquired of Azair, to what moral class he belonged; what were his virtues, passions, enjoyments, and expectations."

THE man, faid AZAIL, who is the subject of thy enquiry, has mot deferved, and, therefore, does not fuffer positive pain, either of body or mind: he possesses and health, and enjoys the temperate gratification of his natural appetites; this temperance is his virtue, and this enjoyment its reward ... He is deftitute of whatever is diftinguished upon, earth by the name of Kind AFFECTIONS or SOCIAL VIRTUE : the kind affections would render his happinels dependent upon others; and the exercise of social virtue presupposes the happiness of others to be dependent upon him. Every individual is here a kind of feparate fystem: among these there can be neither pity nor relief, neither bounty nor grati-To clothe the naked, to feed the hungry, and to comfort the afflicted, can be duties to those only, who are placed where the account of PROVIDENCE with Vice and Virtue is kept open, and the mite of human benevolence may be accepted for either; as the balance is deferred till hereafter, and will at last be stated with the utmost precision and impartiality. If these beings

"

"

"

66

..

46

66

"

"

46

66

66

COI

tra

hir

upo

hac

he

gui

the

"

"

"

"

cc r

"

are intended for a future state, it is not requisite they should know it; the DEITY would be justified, if they should lose existence and life together. Hope and fear are not necessary to adjust the scale of distributive justice, or to deter them from obtaining private gratifications at the expence of others; for over the happiness of others they have no power: their expectations, therefore, are bounded by the grave; and any calamity that would afford a probable proof of their existence beyond it, would be regarded as the most fortunate event that could befall them. In that of which others complain, they would rejoice; and adore as bounty, that which upon earth has been cenfured as injustices " When " AZAJI had vouchfafed me this information, I " earnestly requested that I might no longer con-" tinue where my virtues had no object, where there was no happiness worthy my complacency, nor any mifery that I was permitted to " relieve."

ALL this while my friend feemed to liften with great attention, and I was encouraged to proceed. "I could not forbear observing to AZAIL," said I, "as we returned, that he had exhibited, in a very strong light, the great advantages, which are derived from that very constitution of the natural and moral world, which, being generally considered as desective, some have conceeded.

" cealed with a view to justify Providence, and

40. fite be toadeter the of ns, any of the In. repon hen LI onnere plato 735.1 with eed. faid , in hich the

ene-

on-

aled

" others have displayed as an argument that all " things were produced by chance."-" But, Sir," faid my friend, hastily interrupting me, " it " is not merely the unequal distribution, but the " existence of evil, that the Stoics denied and " the Epicureans admitted, for the purposes which " you suppose; and I can discover, without the " affistance of AZAIL, that if moral evil had been " excluded, the focial affections would have been " exercised only in the participation of happi-" ness; pity would have been well exchanged " for complacency, and the alleviation of evil for "the mutual communication of good." I now conceived hopes, that I had engaged him in a train of thought, which would by degrees lead him out of all his difficulties; I applauded myfelf upon the success of my project, and believed I had nothing to do, but to obviate, the objection he had flarted, and to recapitulate my other arguments, of which he had tacitly acknowledged " My dear friend," faid I, " you " talk of the exclusion of moral evil; but does " not the exclusion of moral evil from a fociety " of human beings placed in a flate of proba-"tion, appear to be as impossible as to give a " circle the properties of a square? and could " man, supposing him to have continued impec-" cable, have lived upon earth, in perpetual fecu-66 rity

66

66

"

46

"

th

ui

pr

W

fo

he

po

Wa

CO

ret

in

to

vei

COI

Wi

ani

"rity from pain? would he not have been still "liable to be crushed by a fall, or wounded by a blow? and is it not easy to shew, that these evils, which unavoidably become probable the moment our world and its first inhabitants were produced, are apparently over-ruled by the "WISE CREATOR, and that from these he is perpetually educing good?

" THE same act by which man forfeited his " original immortality, produced eventually a " proof, that it should be restored in a future " flate; with fuch circumstances, as more for-" cibly restrained vice by fear, and encouraged " virtue by hope. Man, therefore, was urged " by stronger motives to rectifude of life, and a further deviation to ill became more difficult " than the first; a new field was opened for the " exercise of that virtue, which exercise only can " improve. When diffress came among us, the " relief of distress was exalted into piety:" What ye did to the fick, and the prisoner, fays the AUTHOR of our religion, ye' did to me. " But the fufferings of virtue do not only exercise " virtue in others; they are an earnest of ever-" lasting felicity: and hope, without any tem-66 porary enjoyment, is of more worth than all "temporary enjoyments without hope. The " present system is, indeed, evidently in a state " of progression; in this view, it will appear to cc be

40.

Hill

by a

hefe

the

were

the

e he

l his

ly a

uture

for-

raged

irged

nd a

ficult

r the

, the

What s the

me.

ercise

ever-

an all

The

fate

ear to

cc be

"be a work worthy of INFINITE WISDOM and "Goodness; for no one can complain, that "an ear of corn rots in the ground, who knows "that it cannot otherwise spring up, and pro"duce first the blade, then the ear, and after"wards an increase, by which alone it becomes "useful."

I now paused in expectation of his reply, with the utmost considence of success; but while I was in fancy congratulating him on the recovery of his understanding, and receiving the thanks of his friends, to the utter confusion of my hope he burst into a violent sit of laughter. At first I was not less astonished than disappointed; but I soon discovered, that while I was labouring at my argument, which wholly engrossed my attention, he had found means mischievously to shake the lighted tobacco from his pipe into my coat pocket, which having set fire to my handkerchief, was now finding its way through the lining.

This was so learned, rational, and ingenious a consutation of all I had said, that I could not but retract my error: and as a friend to truth and free inquiry, I recommend the same method of reply to those ingenious gentlemen, who have discovered, that ridicule is the test of truth; and I am consident, that if they manage it with dexterity, it will always enable them perfectly to disconcert an antagonist who triumphs in the strength of his argu-

ment,

a

r

I

n

to

th

th

21

by

W

be

la

th ab

mo

to

the

and

pet

live

teri

feli

ment, and would otherwise bring contempt upon those who teach PROVIDENCE to govern the world.

NUMB. 41. TUESDAY, March 27, 1753.

—— Si mutabile pectus

Est tibi, consiliis, non curribus, utere nostris,

Dum potes, et solidis etiamnum sedibus adstas;

Dumque male optatos nondum premis inscius axes.

Ovid.

And not my chariot but my counsel take;
While yet securely on the earth you stand;
Nor touch the horses with too rash a hand.
Apprison.

To the ADVENTURER.

I NOW send you the sequel of my story; which had not been so long delayed, if I could have brought myself to imagine, that any real impatience was selt for the sate of Misaroyrus; who has travelled no unbeaten track to misery, and consequently can present the reader only with such incidents as occur in daily life.

You

.41.

upon

the

xes.

VID.

SON.

b 24.

which

d have

impa-

who

, and

h fuch

You

You have feen me, Sir, in the zenith of my glory; not dispensing the kindly warmth of an all-cheering sun, but, like another Phaeton, scorching and blasting every thing round me. I shall proceed, therefore, to finish my career, and pass as rapidly as possible through the remaining vicissitudes of my life.

When I first began to be in want of money, I made no doubt of an immediate supply. The news-papers were perpetually offering directions to men, who seemed to have no other business than to gather heaps of gold for those who place their supreme selicity in scattering it. I posted away, therefore, to one of these advertisers, who by his proposals seemed to deal in thousands; and was not a little chagrined to find, that this general benefactor would have nothing to do with any larger sum than thirty pounds, nor would venture that without a joint note from myself and a reputable housekeeper, or for a longer time than three months.

It was not yet so had with me, as that I needed to solicit surety for thirty pounds: yet partly from the greediness that extravagance always produces, and partly from a desire of seeing the humour of a petty usurer, a character of which I had hitherto lived in ignorance, I condescended to listen to his terms. He proceeded to inform me of my great selicity in not falling into the hands of an extortioner:

tioner; and affured me, that I should find him extremely moderate in his demands: he was not indeed, certain, that he could furnish me with the whole fum, for people were at this particular time extremely preffing and importunate for money; yet as I had the appearance of a gentleman, he would try what he could do, and give me his answer in three days.d or miged fin I with W

AT the expiration of the time, I called upon him again; and was again informed of the great demand for money, and that " money was money " now!" he then advised me to be punctual in my payment, as that might induce him to befriend me hereafter; and delivered me the money, deducting at the rate of five and thirty per cent. with another panegyric upon his own moderabenefactor would have not

I WILL not tire you with the various practices of usurious oppression? but cannot omit nivetrans action with Squeeze on Tower-hill, who finding me a young man of confiderable expectations, employed an agent to perfuade me to borrow five hundred pounds, to be refunded by an annual payment of twenty per cent. during the joint lives of his daughter Nancy Squeeze and myfelf. The negociator came prepared to inforce his propofal with all his art; but finding that I caught his offer with the eagerness of necessity, he grew cold and languid: " he had mentioned it out of

« kindness;

th Se go

tl

po gai kn cor jew

adn app whi

gui

barg Nin I pa and

fices per c anot

0 only theres

the v

Vo

41.

im

ot.

ith

ular

ev; he his ipon reat onev Stual bel ney, cent. derapenc ctices ranfnding tions, five nnual joint yfelf. s proaught

grew

out of dness;

" kindness he would try to serve me : Mr. " Squeeze was an honest man, but extremely. " cautious." In three days he came to tell me, that his endeavours had been ineffectual, Mr. Squeeze having no good opinion of my life : but that there was one expedient remaining; Mrs. Squeeze could influence her, hufband, and her good-will might be gained by a compliment. waited that afternoon on Mrs. Squeeze, and poured out before her the flatteries which usually gain access to rank and beauty: I did not then know, that there are places in which the only compliment is a bribe. Having yet credit with a jeweller, I afterwards procured a ring of thirty guineas, which I humbly presented, and was soon admitted to a treaty with Mr. Squeeze. appeared peevish and backward, and my old friend whispered me, that he would never make a dry bargain: I, therefore, invited him to a tavern. Nine times we met on the affair; nine times I paid four pounds for the supper and claret; and nine guineas I gave the agent for good offices. I then obtained the money, paing ten per cent. advance; and at the tenth meeting gave another supper, and disbursed fifteen pounds for oneimual terror, frighted by every sprifirm and

OTHERS, who filed themselves brokers, would only trust their money upon goods: that I might, therefore, try every art of expensive folly, I Vol. II.

p

ex

I

WO

det

nov

fal :

Bid vifit

2 g

took a house and furnished it. I amused myself with despoiling my moveables of their glossy appearance, for fear of alarming the lender with suspicions; and in this I succeeded so well, that he savoured me with one hundred and sixty pounds upon that which was rated at seven hundred. I then sound that I was to maintain a guardian about me, to prevent the goods from being broken or removed. This was, indeed, an unexpected tax; but it was too late to recede; and I comforted myself, that I might prevent a creditor, of whom I had some apprehensions, from seizing, by having a prior execution always in the house.

By such means I had so embarrassed myself, that my whole attention was engaged in contriving excuses, and raising small sums to quiet such as words would no longer mollify. It cost me eighty pounds in presents to Mr. Leech the attorney, for his forbearance of one hundred, which he solicited me to take when I had no need. I was perpetually harrassed with importunate demands, and insulted by wretches, who a sew months before would not have dared to raise their eyes from the dust before me. I lived in continual terror, frighted by every noise at the door, and terrissed at the approach of every step quicker than common. I never retired to rest, without feeling the justness of the Spanish provers,

lf

0-

th

at

ty

n-

ir-

ng

X-

dI

tor.

iz-

the

WE

that

ving

uch

me

ttor-

hich

1

defew

raise red in

at the

y ftep

reft,

pro-

verb,

verb, "Let him who fleeps too much, borrow "the pillow of a debtor;" my folicitude and vextation kept me long waking; and when I had closed my eyes, I was pursued or insulted by visionary bailists.

When I reflected upon the meanness of the shifts I had reduced myself to, I could not but curse the folly and extravagance that had over-whelmed me in a sea of troubles, from which it was highly improbable that I should ever emerge. I had some time lived in hopes of an estate, at the death of my uncle; but he disappointed me by marrying his housekeeper; and, catching an opportunity soon after of quarrelling with me; for settling twenty pounds a year upon a girl whom I had seduced, told me that he would take care to prevent his fortune from being squandesed upon prostitutes.

Nothing now remained, but the chance of extricating myself by marriage; a scheme which, I stated myself, nothing but my present distress would have made me think on with patience. I determined, therefore, to look out for a tender novice, with a large fortune at her own disposal; and accordingly fixed my eyes upon Miss Biddy Simper. I had now paid her fix or seven visits; and so fully convinced her of my being a gentleman and a rake, that I made no doubt

D 2

that

that both her person and fortune would be soon

Ar this critical time, Miss Gripe called upon me, in a chariot bought with my money, and loaded with trinkets that I had in my days of affluence lavished on her. Those days were now over; and there was little hope that they would ever return. She was not able to withstand the temptation of ten pounds that Talon the bailiff offered her, but brought him into my apartment disguised in a livery; and taking my sword to the window, under pretence of admiring the workmanship, beckoned him to seize me.

DELAY would have been expensive without use, as the debt was too considerable for payment of bail: I, therefore, suffered myself to be immediately conducted to jail.

Vestibulum ante ipsum primisque in faucibus Orci, Luctus & ultrices posuere cubilia curæ:

Pallentesque habitant morbi, tristisque senectus, Et metus, et malesuada fames, et turpis egestas.

VIRG.

Just in the gate and in the jaws of hell,
Revengeful cares, and sullen sorrows dwell;
And pale diseases, and repining age;
Want, fear, and famine's unresisted rage.

DRYDEN.

Confinement of any kind is dreadful; a prifon is sometimes able to shock those, who endure
it in a good cause: let your imagination, therefore, acquaint you, with what I have not words to
express, and conceive, if possible, the horrors of
imprisonment attended with reproach and ignominy, of involuntary association with the refuse of
mankind, with wretches who were before too
abandoned for society, but being now freed from
shame or fear, are hourly improving their vices by
consorting with each other.

felf imprisonment has rather mortified than hardened: with these only I converse; and of these
you may perhaps hereaster receive some account
from

T ... Your humble fervant,

MISARGYRUS.

at Avered with a local sugh; every one to the execution of the second absorber to the execution at was impossible to the

"The estempt, however, was totally united

and that the notions of the human mar nitr to

determined by irralfebb propentions, as a cribe.

for all at Last the endemone that a man a more power over the own affects, ran a

NUMB.

D 3

ent ne-

t.

on

on

nd

if-

WC

ıld

the

liff

ent

the

11

out

RG.

EN.

ON-

0

ei

r

SATURDAY, March 31, 1753.

is as poor could be vous imagination, there-

Sua ruique DEUS fit dira Cupido. VIRG.

Our lusts are Gods, and what they will is fate.

I HAD the misfortune, fome time ago, to be in company where a gentleman, who has the honour to be a principal speaker at a disputing society of the first class, was expected. Till this person came in, the conversation was carried on with the cheerful easy negligence of sensible good-humour: but we soon discovered, that his discourse was a perpetual effort to betray the company into attempts to prove self-evident propositions; a practice in which he seems to have sollowed the example of that deep philosopher, who denied motion, "because," as he said, "a body must move either where it is, or where it is not; and both suppositions are equally abfurd."

His attempt, however, was totally unfuccessful; till at last he affirmed, that a man had no more power over his own actions, than a clock; and that the motions of the human machine were determined by irresistible propensities, as a clock is kept going by a weight. This proposition was answered with a loud laugh; every one treated it as an absurdity which it was impossible to believe;

oł

31

n

e

g

is

n

-

G

10

.

1

10

ly

is

)-

s-

10

;

re

is

25

ed

e-

;

lieve; and, to expose him to the ridicule of the company, he was desired to prove what he had advanced, as a sit punishment of his design to engage others to prove the contrary, which, though for a different reason, was yet equally ridiculous. After a long harangue, in which he retailed all the sophistry that he remembered, and much more than he understood, he had the mortification to find, that he had made no proselyte, nor was yet become of sufficient consequence to provoke an antagonist.

I SATE filent; and as I was indulging my speculations on the scene which chance had exhibited before me, I recollected several incidents which convinced me, that most of the persons who were present had lately professed the opinion which they now opposed; and acted upon that very principle which they derided as absurd, and appeared to detest as impious.

THE company confished of Mr. TRAFFIC, a wealthy merchant; Mr. COURTLY, a commissioner of a public office; Mr. GAY, a gentleman in whose conversation there is a higher strain of pleasantry and humour, than in any other person of my acquaintance; and MYRTILLA, the wise of our friend, at whose house we were assembled to dine, and who, during this interval, was engaged by some unexpected business in another room.

D 4.

THOSE

"

..

66

66

66

fre

T

int

rea

fre

bet

THOSE incidents which I then recollected, I will now relate: nor can any of the persons whom I have thus ventured to name, be justly offended; because that which is declared not to be the effect of choice, cannot be considered as the object of censure.

WITH Mr. TRAFFIC, I had contracted an intimacy in our younger days, which, notwithstanding the disparity of our fortune, has continued till now. We had both been long acquainted with a gentleman, who, though his extensive trade had contributed to enrich his country, was himfelf by fudden and inevitable loffes become poor : his credit, however, was fill good; and by the fiffue of a certain fum, it was still possible to retrieve his fortune. With this gentleman we had fpent many a focial hour; we had habitually drank his health when he was ablent, and always expressed our sentiments of his merit in the flight terms. In this exigency, therefore, he applied to me, and communicated the fectet of his diffress; a fecret, which is always concealed by a generous mind till it is extorted by torture that eah no longer be borne : he knew my circumftances too well, to expect the fum that he wanted from my purfe; but he requested that I would, to fave him from the pain and confusion of fuch a conversation, communicate his request, and a true state of his affairs, to Mr. TRAFFIC: " for."

ĥ

d

lf

is

ie

it

k

Ś

10

ne

of

d

re

1-

ne

P

ń

t,

-

"for," fays he, "though I could raise double the sum upon my own personal security; yet I would no more borrow of a man without acquainting him at what risque he lends, than I would solicit the insurance of a ship at a common premium, when I knew, by private intelligence, that she could swim no longer than every pump was at work."

I UNDERTOOK this business with the utmost confidence of success. Mr. TRAFFIC heard the account of our friend's misfortunes with great appearance of concern; " he warmly commended " his integrity, and lamented the precarious fitu-" ation of a trader, whom economy and dili-" gence cannot secure from calamities, which are " brought upon others only by profusion and riot: " but as to the money, he faid, that I could " NOT expect him to venture it without fecurity; " that my friend himself could not wonder " that his request was refused, a request with " which, indeed, faid he, I CANNOT POSSIBLY " comply." Whatever may be thought of the free agency of myself and my friend, which Mr. TRAFFIC had made no scruple to deny in a very interesting particular; I believe every one will readily admit, that Mr. TRAFFIC was neither free in speculation nor fact: for he can be little better than a machine actuated by avarige, who had not power to spare one thousand pounds from

Te Oh

Po

th

rid

do

pla

to refl

two hundred times the sum, to prevent the immediate ruin of a man, in whose behalf he had been so often liberal of praise, with whom his social enjoyments had been so long connected, and for whose missortunes he was sensibly touched.

Soon after this disappointment, my unhappy friend became a bankrupt, and applied to me once more, to folicit Mr. Courtly for a place in his office. By Mr. COURTLY I was received with great friendship; he was much affected with the diffresses of my friend; he generously gave me a bank note, which he requested me to apply to his immediate relief in fuch a manner as would least wound his delicacy; and promised that the first vacancy he should be provided for: but when the vacancy happened, of which I had the earliest intelligence, he told me with evident compunction and diffress, " that he could NOT POS-" SIBLY fulfil his promise, for that a very great man had recommended one of his domestics, 56 whose solicitation for that reason it was NOT 46 IN HIS POWER to refuse." This gentleman, therefore, had also professed himself a machine; and indeed he appears to have been no less the instrument of ambition, than Mr. TRAFFIC of avarice.

MR. GAY, the wit, besides that he has very much the air of a free agent, is a man of deep penetration, great delicacy, and strong compassion:

-

en

al

or

23

oy

ce

is'

th

he

ne

to

ld.

he

en

aft.

C-

3-

at

S,

T

п,

e ;

he of

001

ry

cp

1

1:

fion : but in direct opposition to all these great and good qualities, he is continually entangled in difficulties, and precipitated not only into indecency and unkindness, but impiety, by his love. of ridicule. I remembered, that I had lately expostulated with him about this strange perverfion of his abilities, in these terms : " Dear Charles, " it amages me that you should rather affect the " character of a merry fellow, than a wife man; " that you should mortify a friend, whom you' " not only love but efteem; wantonly mangle a " character which you reverence, betray a fecret, " violate truth, and sport with the doctripes and " the practice of a religion which you believe, " merely for the pleasure of being laughed at." I remember too, that when he had heard me out, he thrugged up his shoulders, and, greatly extending the longitudinal dimensions of his countenance. " All this," faid he, " is very true; but if I was. " to be hanged I could NOT HELP IT." Here was another declaration in favour of fatality. Poor Gay professes himself a slave rather to vanity than to vice, and patiently submits to the most ridiculous drudgery without one flruggle for freehundelf maner as an object of plan

Or the lady I am unwilling to speak with equal plainness; but I hope MYRTILLA will allow me to plead an IRRESISTIBLE IMPULSE, when she reflects, that I have heard her lament that she is be fell.

n

b

je

herself urged by an IRRESISTIBLE IMPULSE TO PLAY. I remembered, that I had, at the request of my friend, taken an opportunity when we were alone, indirectly to represent the pernicious consequences of indulging so preposterous an inclination. She perceived my design; and immediately accused herself, with an honest sensibility that burst into tears; but at the same time told me, "that "she was no more able to refrain from cards than to FLY:" and a few nights afterwards I observed her chairmen waiting at the door of a great lady, who seldom sees company but on a Sunday, and then has always the happiness of engaging a brilliant assembly at cards.

AFTER I had recollected thefe incidents, I looked with less contempt upon our NECESSI-TARIAN; and to confess a truth, with less efteem upon his present opponents. I took for granted, that this gentleman's opinion proceeded from a confciousness, that he was himfelf the flave of some or all of these vices and follies; and that he was prompted by fomething like benevolence, to communicate to others a discovery, by which alone he had been able to quiet his own mind, and to regard himself rather as an object of pity than contemptal Andpinited incomang without great incongruity, can affirm that be has spowers which he does not exert, when to exert themeis revidently his highest interest; nor should the be permitted to arrogate, the 0 G 6

the dignity of a free agent, who has once professed himself to be the mere instrument of neces-

fity.

0

t

e

.

1-

y. ft

at

13 I.

2

2

n-

I

1-

m

d,

2

me

725

m

he ard

pt

ty,

196

eft;

ate,

the

WHILE I was making these reflections, the husband of MYRTILLA came in; and to atone for any dishonour, which custom or prejudice may suppose to be reflected upon him by the unhappy FATALITY of his wife, I shall refer to him as an incontestible proof, that though there are some who have fold themselves to do evil, and become the bondmen of iniquity, yet there are others who preserve the birthright of beings that are placed but a little lower than the angels; and who may without reproach deny the doctrine of necessity, by which they are degraded to an equality with brutes that perish. I acknowledge, indeed, that my friend has motives from which he acts; but his motives receive their force from reason illuminated by REVELATION, and conscience invigorated by hope. I acknowledge too, that he is under fubjection to a master; but let it be remembered, that it is to Him only, " whose service is perfect " freedom." inques murder, was wont to bring

meato rice lower that a pirot of som their Inchinged by yending the consider publickly as the threets; but lance haltpence have been valued it no more than five sence the pour l weight, shofe occasional pieces will hardly at in: the expenses of printing and paper; and the for-. . . . V NUMB,

NUMB. 43. TUBEDAY, April 3, 1753.

Mobilitate wiget ---

VIRG.

Its life is motion.

To the ADVENTURER.

5 1 R,

March 12, 1753.

THE adulteration of the copper-coin, as it is highly pernicious to trade in general, so it more immediately affects the itinerate branches of it. Among these, at present, are to be sound the only circulators of base metal; and, perhaps, the only dealers, who are obliged to take in payment such counterfeits, as will find a currency no where else: and yet they are not allowed to raise the price of their commodities, though they are abridged of so considerable a portion of their profits.

A TYBURN execution, a duel, a most terrible fire, or a horrid, barbarous, bloody, cruel and inhuman murder, was wont to bring in vast revenues to the lower class of pamphleteers, who get their livelihood by vending these diurnal records publickly in the streets: but since halfpence have been valued at no more than five pence the pound weight, these occasional pieces will hardly answer the expences of printing and paper; and the ser-

vant-

is

of

th

in

th

ga

Wil

3

....

II.

AT

3.

is

it

of

the

the

no

aise

are

heir

ible

in-

eve-

get

ords

have

ound

fwer.

fer-

ant-

vant-maid, who used to indulge her taste for polite literature, by purchasing sifty new playhouse longs, or a whole poetical sheet of the Yorkshire garland or Gloucestershire tragedy, for a halfpenny, can now scarcely procure more than one single slip of "I LOVE SUE, OR THE LOVER'S COM-

It is also observable, that the Park no longer echoes with the shrill cry of "Poothpicks! Take "you six, your honour, for a halfpenny," as it did when halfpence were halfpence worth. The vender contents herself with silently presenting her little portable shop; and guards against the rapacity of the buyer, by exhibiting a very small parcel of her wares.

But the greatest sufferers are undoubtedly the numerous fraternity of beggars; for, as things are circumstanced, it would be almost as profitable to work as to beg, were it not that many more are now induced to deal out their charity in what is of no other use to themselves, in the hope of receiving seven-fold in return. Indeed, since the usual donation has been so much bessend in its value, the beggars have been observed to be more vociferous and importunate. One of these orators, who takes his stand at Spring gardens, now enforces his piteous complaint, with "Good Christians, one coop halipenny" to the stone blind!" and another, who tells

you

"

"

46

" i

ee f

" fi

" e

" lo

" pe

" m

e in

you he has loft the use of his precious limbs. addresses your compassion by shewing a bad halfpenny, and declaring that he is ready to perish with hunger, having tried it in vain at twentythree places to buy a bit of bread. Farthings. we are told, were formerly called in by the beggars, as they threatened the ruin of their community I should not wonder, therefore, if this public-spirited people were also to put a stop to the circulation of bad halfpence, by melting them down from time to time as they come into their hands. The experiment is worth making; and I am affured, that, for some end or other, orders will be iffued out from the king of the beggars, to bring all their adulterated copper to their mint in the Borough, or their foundery in Moorfields.

I was led to the consideration of this subject by some halfpence I had just received in change; among which one in particular attracted my regard, that seemed once to have borne the profile of King William, now scarcely visible, as it was very much battered, and besides other marks of ill usage had a hole through the middle. As it happened to be the evening of a day of some fatigue, my resections did not much interrupt my propensity to sleep, and I insensibly sell into a kind of half-slumber; when to imagination the halfpenny which then lay before me upon the table,

è.

1

•)

9

.

S

0

n

ir

I

rs.

S,

ir.

r-

HIL

by

e;

Cm

ile

vas

of

it

fa-

my

) 2

the

the ole,

table, erected itself upon its rim, and from the royal lips stamped on its surface articulately uttered the following narration:

"SIR! I shall not pretend to conceal from you the illegitimacy of my birth, or the base"ness of my extraction; and though I seem to bear the venerable marks of old age, I received my being at Birmingham not fix months ago. From thence I was transported, with many of my brethren of different dates, characters, and configurations, to a Jew-pedlar in Duke's place, who paid for us in specie scarce a fifth part of our nominal and extrinsic value. If We were soon after separately disposed of, pat, a more moderate profit, to coffee houses, chapthouses, chandler shops and gin"hops. Chapthouses, chandler shops and gin"shops.

"I HAD not been long in the world, before an ingenious transmuter of metals laid violent hands on me; and observing my thin shape and hat surface, by the help of a little quick? filver exalted me into a shilling. Use, how? ever, soon degraded me again to my native work low station; and I unfortunately fell into the possession of an jurchin just breeched, who received me as a Christmas box of this god! mother of the post of this god!

"A LOVE of money is ridiculously instilled into children for early, that before they can possibly

46

"

66

..

66

"

66

66

66

66

"

"

" 2

66]

" tr

" to

" go

" II

" of

66

fider it as of great value. I loft, therefore, the very effence of my being, in the custody of this hopeful disciple of avarice and folly; and was kept only to be looked at and admired:

69 but a bigger boynafter a while fnatched me

from him and released me from my confine-

"I now underwent various hardships among "his play-fellows, and was kicked about, huffled,

toffed up, and chucked into holes; which very

of much battered and impaired me; but I ful-

of which Thave borne about me to this day.

was in this state the unwitting cause of rapa-

city, firife, envy, rancour, malice and revenge,

among the little apes of mankind; and became

the object and the nurse directore passions which

to engaged children vin dinhocen to pathimes and At

length, I was difmiffed from their fervice,

by a throw with a barrow-woman for an

"every foor degraded me again to nagarate"

From her it is natural to conclude, I posted

to the gin-flop; where, indeed, It is probable

thould have immediately gone, if her hul-

band, a foot-foldier, had not wrested me from

ther, at the expence of a bloody more, black

eye, feratched face, and torn regimentals. By

3 re. of and d: me neong led. verv fularks day. apange, ame hich only At vice,

ofted bable huffrom black

e him

" him I was carried to the Mall in St. James's " Parke where-I am afhamed to relighow T " parced from him-Let it suffice that I was foon " after fafely deposited in a night-cellar 100011 " FROM hence I got into the coat-pocket of " a BLOOD, and remained there with leveral of " my brethren for fome days unnoticed. But " one evening, as he was reeling home from " the tavern, he jerked a whole handful of us " through a fash-window into the dining-room " of a tradefman, who he remembered had been " fo unmannerly to him the day before, as to de-" fire payment of his bill. We reposed inufoft " ease on a fine Turkey carpet till the next morn? "ing, when the maid fwept us up; and fome " of us were allotted to purchase tea, some to " buy fnuff, and I myfelf was immediately trucked " away at the doop for THE SWEETHEART'S " to the mock-encounters with .THDIAG " " It is not my defign to enumerate every little " accident that has befallen me, or to dwell upon " trivial and indifferent circumstances, as is the " practice of those important egotists, who write " narratives, memoirs, and travels. As useles " to the community as my fingle felf may appear " to be, I have been the infrument of much " good and evil in the intercourse of mankind:

" I have contributed no small fum to the revenues

" of the crown, by my there in each news-

66 paper;

61

66

"

..

go

th

is

ha

m

spaper; and in the confumptions of tobacco, for five ties. If I have encouraged debauchery, or fupported extravagance; I have also rewarded the labours of industry, and relieved the need- fities of indigence. The poor acknowledge me as their constant friend; and the rich, though they affect to slight me, and treat me with contempt, are often reduced by their

" follies to diffreffes which it is even in my power

The present exact scruting into our constistatution has, indeed, very much obstructed and sembarrassed my travels; though I could not but rejoice in my condition last Tuesday, as I was debarred having any share in maining, bruising and destroying the innocent victims of vulgar barbatity: I was happy in being confined to the mock-encounters with feathers and stuffed leather; a childish sport, rightly calculated to initiate tender minds in arts of cruelty, and prepare them for the exercise of inhumanity

by what means I came to you in the condition you fee. A CHOICE SPIRIT, a member of the Kill-Care Club, broke a link-boy's pate with me last night, as a reward for lighting him across the kennel. The lad wasted half his tar-

43.

co.

odi-

or

ded

eef-

edge

ich,

me

heir

ower

nsti-

and

not as I

ning,

ms of

fined

and

aleuuelty)

anity

g you dition

of the

with

acros

s tar-

mbeau

when her joye

"flambeau in looking for me; but I escaped his fearch, being lodged saugly against a post. This morning a parish girl picked me up, and carried me with raptures to the next baker's shop to purchase a roll. The master, who was church-warden, examined me with great attention, and then gruffly threatening her with Bridewell for putting off bad money, knocked a nail through my middle, and fastened me to the counter: but the moment the poor hungry child was gone, he whipt me up again, and sending me away with others in change to the next customer, gave me this opportunity of relating my adventures to you."

WHEN I awaked, I found myself so much invigorated by my nap, that I immediately wrote down the strange story which I had just heard; and as it is not totally destitute of use and entertainment, I have sent it to you, that by means of your paper it may be communicated to the publick.

MONGST, all the reautics and excell

doida la Your humble fervant.

YNNAGNAUT. MIT.

YNNAGNAUT. MIT.

The wish more veneration, then the precent of the have delivered to us for our conduct in soit in the rables of the poets, and the precent of the hillorians, arrange and delight as with the

ive qualifications; but we feel conti-

NUMB.

" flambeau in looking for mo; but I cleaped his

him I Nume. 44. SATURDAY, April 7, 1753.

Arcanum neque tu scrutaberis ullius unquam; Commissumque teges, et vino tortus, et irâ. Hon,

then gruff refrestening her with Bon aving for

And let not wine or anger wrest stables your or Th' intrusted secret from your break.

WINN VEVIL om milder lend in Aver With

TOWE the following paper to an unknown correspondent, who sent it to Mr. Payne a sew days ago, directed to the ADVENTURER. As I have no objection to the general principles upon which it is written, I have taken the first opportunity to communicate it to the public: the subject is unquestionably of great importance; and as I think it is far from being exhausted, it may possibly produce another lucubration.

A MONGST all the beauties and excellencies of the ancient writers, of which I profess myself an admirer, there are none which strike me with more veneration, than the precepts they have delivered to us for our conduct in society. The sables of the poets, and the narrations of the historians, amaze and delight us with their respective qualifications; but we seel ourselves particularly

fic of as

ar

110

fer

dei blie and

pre

.23

33

OR,

13.

nwo

few

As I

pon

ortu-

bject

as I

ffibly

incies

rofess

frike

they

ciety.

ns of

their

relves

ularly

particularly concerned, when a moral virtue, or a focial obligation is let before us, the practice of which is our indispensible duty: and, perhaps, we are more ready to observe these instructions, or at least acquiesce sooner in the propriety of them, as the authority of the teacher is unquestionable, the address not particularly confined or levelled, and the censure consequently less dogmantical.

Or all the virtues which the ancients possessed, the zeal and fidelity of their friendships appear to me as the highest distinctions of their characters. Private persons, and particular affinities amongst them, have been long celebrated and admired: and if we examine their conduct as companions, we shall find, that the rites of their religion were not more sacred, more strongly ratified, or more severely preserved, than their laws of society.

The table of friendship, and the altar of facrifice, were equally uncontaminated: the mysteries of Bacchus were enveloped with as many leaves as those of Ceres; and the profanation of either deity excluded the offenders from the assemblies of men: the revealer was judged accursed, and impiety was thought to accompany his steps.

WITHOUT inveighing against the practice of the present times, or comparing it with that of the past,

I shall

I shall only remark, that if we cannot meet together upon the honest principles of focial beings, there is reason to fear, that we are placed in the most unfortunate and lamentable ara fince the creation of mankind. It is not the increase of vices inseparable from humanity that alarms us, the riots of the licentious, or the outrages of the profligate; but it is the absence of that integrity, the neglect of that virtue, the contempt of that honour, which by connecting individuals formed fociety, and without which fociety can no longer me as the highest distinctions of their che filldul

FEW men are calculated for that clase connect. tion, which we distinguish by the appellation of friendship, and we well know the difference between a friend and an acquaintance: the acquaintance is in a post of progression; and after having passed through a course of proper experience, and given sufficient evidence of his merit, takes a new title, and ranks himfelf higher. He must now be confidered as in a place of confequence; in which all the ornaments of our nature are necessary to support him. But the great requifites, those without which all others are useles, are fidelity and taciturnity. He must not only be superior to loquacious imbecillity; he must be well able to repress the attacks of curiofity, and to refift those powerful engines that will be employed against him, wine and refertment.

Such

joic

fron

deen

gine

the

evide

Polit

tion

necef

the w

ligeno

as th

Vo

4.

e-

he

he

of

us, the

ty,

hat

ned

SHE

nec.

n of

be-

hav-

ence, kes a

must

nce;

e are

equi-

eless,

only

ust be

, and

11 be

ment.

Such

Such are the powers that he must constantly exert, after a trust is reposed in him: and that he may not overload himself, let him not add to his charge, by his own enquiries; let it be a devolved, not an acquired commission. Thus accounted,

Sit trabibus, fragilemque mecum
Solvat Phaselon.

—They, who mysteries reveal,
Beneath my roof shall never live,
Shall never hoist with me the doubtful fail.
FRANCIS.

THERE are as few instigations in this country to a breach of confidence, as fincerity can rejoice under. The betrayer is for ever shut out from the ways of men, and his discoveries are deemed the effects of malice. We wifely imagine, he must be actuated by other motives than the promulgation of truth; and we receive his evidence, however we may use it, with contempt. Political exigencies may require a ready reception of fuch private advices: but though the necessities of government admit the intelligence, the wisdom of it but barely encourages the intelligencer. There is no name fo odious to us, as that of an Informer. The very alarm in our Vol. II. . streets

as

mi

ST

66

"

66 j

se t

com

thro

cont

flory

few r

streets at the approach of one, is a sufficient proof of the general abhorsence of this character.

SINCE these are the consequential conditions upon which men acquire this denomination, it may be asked, what are the inducements to the treachery. I do not suppose it always proceeds from the badness of the mind; and indeed I think it is impossible that it should: weakness discovers what malignity propagates; till at last, confirmation is required, with all the folemnity of proof, from the first author of the report; who only defigned to gratify his own loquacity, or the importunity of his companion. An idle vanity inclines us to enumerate our parties of mirth and friendship; and we believe our importance is increafed, by a recapitulation of the difcourfe, of which we were fuch diftinguished sharers: and to flew that we were esteemed fit to be entrusted with affairs of great concern and privacy, we notably give in our detail of them.

THERE is, besides, a very general inclination amongst us to hear a secret, to whomsoever it relates, known or unknown to us, of whatever import, serious or trissing, so it be but a secret: the delight of telling it, and of hearing it, are nearly proportionate and equal. The possessor of the valuable treasure, appears indeed rather to have the advantage; and he seems to claim his superiority. I have discovered at once in a large company,

company, by an air and deportment that is affumed upon such occasions, who it is that is conscious of this happy charge: he appears restless and full of doubt for a considerable time; has frequent consultations with himself, like a bee undetermined where to settle in a variety of sweets; till at last, one happy ear attracts him more forcibly than the rest, and there he fixes, "stealing and giving "odours."

In a little time it becomes a matter of great amazement, that the whole town is as well acquainted with the flory, as the two who were fo bufily engaged; and the confternation is greater, as each reporter is confident, that he only communicated it to one person. " A report," fays STRADA, " thus transmitted from one to one, " is like a drop of water at the top of a house; it " descends but from tile to tile, yet at last makes " its way to the gutter, and then is involved in " the general stream." And if I may add to the comparison, the drop of water, after its progress through all the channels of the streets, is not more contaminated with filth and dirt, than a fimple flory, after it has passed through the mouths of a few modern tale-bearers.

E 2

NUMB.

fecret:
it, are
effor of
ther to
aim his
a large
ompany,

of

ns

it

he

eds

I

refs \

aft,

who

the

mity

and

s in-

e, of

nd to

rusted not-

nation ever it

natever

0

fo

po

re

W

wh

rea be

one

mo

van

first

app

I

NUMB. 45. TUESDAY, April 10, 1753.

Nulla fides regni sociis, omnisque potestas Impatiens consortis erit. Lucan.

No faith of partnership dominion owns; Still discord hovers o'er divided thrones.

It is well known, that many things appear plausible in speculation, which can never be reduced to practice; and that of the numberless projects that have flattered mankind with theoretical speciousness, sew have served any other purpose than to shew the ingenuity of their contrivers. A voyage to the moon, however romantic and absurd the scheme may now appear, since the properties of air have been better understood, seemed highly probable to many of the aspiring wits in the last century, who began to doat upon their glossy plumes, and sluttered with impatience for the hour of their departure:

Ante fugam, absentemque ferit gravis ungula campum.

Hills, vales, and floods appear already croft; And, ere he starts, a thousand steps are lost. Pope.

AMONG

Among the fallacies which only experience can. detect, there are some, of which scarcely experience. itself can destroy the influence; some which, by a captivating shew of indubitable certainty, are perpetually gaining upon the human mind; and which, though every trial ends in disappointment, obtain new credit as the sense of miscarriage wears gradually away, perfuade us to try again what we have tried already, and expose us by the fame failure to double vexation.

Or this tempting, this delufive kind, is the expectation of great performances by confederated firength. The speculatift, when he has carefully observed how much may be performed by a fingle hand, calculates by a very eafy operation the force of thousands, and goes on accumulating power till resistance vanishes before it; then rejoices in the faccels of his new fcheme, and wonders at the folly or idleness of former ages, who have lived in want of what might fo readily be procured, and suffered themselves to be debarred from happiness by obstacles which one united effort would have fo eafily furmounted.

Bur this gigantic phantom of collective power vanishes at once into air and emptiness, at the first attempt to put it into action. The different apprehensions, the discordant passions, the jarring

E 3

interests

N.

ear be ess

eoher on-

annce ood,

ring pon ence

la

t: st. PE.

ONG

interests of men, will scarcely permit that many should unite in one undertaking.

OF a great and complicated defign, some will never be brought to difcern the end; and of the feveral means by which it may be accomplished, the choice will be a perpetual subject of debate, as every man is fwayed in his determination by his own knowledge or convenience. In a long feries of action, some will languish with fatigue, and some be drawn off by present gratifications; fome will loiter because others labour, and some will cease to labour because others loiter: and if once they come within prospect of success and profit, fome will be greedy and others envious; some will undertake more than they can perform, to enlarge their claims of advantage; some will perform less than they undertake, lest their labours should chiefly turn to the benefit of others.

The history of mankind informs us that a fingle power is very seldom broken by a confederacy. States of different interests, and aspects malevolent to each other, may be united for a time by common distress; and in the ardour of self-preservation fall unanimously upon an enemy, by whom they are all equally endangered. But if their first attack can be withstood, time will never fail to dissolve their union: success and miscarriage will be equally destructive: after the conquest

5.

ny

ill

he

d,

e,

by

ng

le,

s;

ne

if

nd

S;

1-

e;

eft

of

a

e-

cas

a

of

ıy,

ut

ill -

nd

he

eft

conquest of a province, they will quarrel in the division; after the loss of a battle, all will be endeavouring to secure themselves by abandoning the rest.

From the impossibility of confining numbers to the constant and uniform prosecution of a common interest, arises the difficulty of securing subjects against the encroachment of governors. Power is always gradually stealing away from the many to the sew, because the sew are more vigilant and consistent; it still contracts to a smaller number, till in time it centers in a single person.

Thus all the forms of government instituted among mankind, perpetually tend towards monarchy; and power, however diffused through the whole community, is by negligence or corruption, commotion or distress, reposed at last in the chief magistrate.

"THERE never appear," fays SWIFT, "more than five or fix men of genius in an age; but if they were united, the world could not stand before them." It is happy, therefore, for mankind, that of this union there is no probability. As men take in a wider compass of intellectual survey, they are more likely to chuse different objects of pursuit; as they see more ways to the same end, they will be less easily persuaded to travel together; as each is better qualified to form an independent scheme of private greatness, he will the table to the same end, they will be less easily persuaded to travel together; as each is better qualified to form an independent scheme of private greatness, he will reject

de

th

de

reject with greater obstinacy the project of another; as each is more able to distinguish himself as the head of a party, he will less readily be made a follower or an associate.

THE reigning philosophy informs us, that the vast bodies which constitute the universe, are regulated in their progress through the etherial spaces, by the perpetual agency of contrary forces; by one of which they are restrained from deserting their orbits, and losing themselves in the immensity of heaven; and held off by the other from rushing together, and clustering round their center with everlasting cohesion.

THE same contrariety of impulse may be perhaps discovered in the motions of men: we are formed for society, not for combination; we are equally unqualified to live in a close connection with our sellow-beings, and in total separation from them; we are attracted towards each other by general sympathy, but kept back from contact by private interests.

Some philosophers have been soolish enough to imagine, that improvements might be made in the system of the universe, by a different arrangement of the orbs of heaven; and politicians, equally ignorant and equally presumptuous, may easily be led to suppose, that the happiness of our world would be promoted by a different tendency of the human mind. It appears, indeed, to a slight and superficial

r; he

the ues, by

om ter aps

ned illy our m;

ate

the ent ally

be orld the

and cial fuperficial observer, that many things impracticable in our present state, might be easily effected, if mankind were better disposed to union and co-operation: but a little resection will discover, that if confederacies were easily formed, they would lose their efficacy, since numbers would be opposed to numbers, and unanimity to unanimity; and instead of the present petty competitions of individuals or single families, multitudes would be supplanting multitudes, and thousands plotting against thousands.

THERE is no class of the human species, of which the union seems to have been more expected, than of the learned: the rest of the world have almost always agreed, to shut scholars up together in colleges and cloisters; surely not without hope, that they would look for that happiness in concord, which they were debarred from sinding in variety; and that such conjunctions of intellect would recompense the munisicence of sounders and patrons, by performances above the reach of any single mind.

BUT DISCORD, who found means to roll her apple into the banquetting chamber of the Goddesses, has had the address to scatter her laurels in the seminaries of learning. The friendship of students and of beauties is for the most part equally sincere, and equally durable: as both depend for happiness on the regard of others, on that of which

E 5

the

the value arises merely from comparison, they are both exposed to perpetual jealousies, and both incessantly employed in schemes to intercept the praises of each other.

I AM, however, far from intending to inculcate, that this confinement of the studious to studious companions, has been wholly without advantage to the public: neighbourhood, where it does not conciliate friendship, incites competition; and he that would contentedly rest in a lower degree of excellence, where he had no rival to dread, will be urged by his impatience of inferiority to inceffant endeavours after great attainments.

THESE stimulations of honest rivalry are, perhaps, the chief effects of academies and societies; for whatever be the bulk of their joint labours, every single piece is always the production of an individual, that owes nothing to his colleagues but the contagion of diligence, a resolution to write, because the rest are writing, and the scorn of obscurity while the rest are illustrious.

T

the ferrimeness of learn new Title trice is dente and of besieves a for the mail of

any lungse imino.

In all oder mannett rell .

directo assessment ido can sloge

delies, has bad the cities of the ce ha

ta

th

de

T

ter

fca

fateur, and equelly develope: or lock does the harpiness on the regard of others or tipe of a multi-

e

1-

e

e;

15

ge

ot

he

of

ill

f-

10

-1

S;

rs;

an

out

te4

of.

Sail

MB.

NUMB. 46. SATURDAY, April 14, 1753.

avoids which he who is foundations on

The plant of maifer in side of a street

Μισω μνήμονα Συμπότην. Prov. Gr.

c. vedi done vo

Far from my table be the tell-tale gueft.

le prop ten synd va. TT has been remarked, that men are generally. kind in proportion as they are happy; and it is faid even of the devil, that he is good-humoured when he is pleased. Every act, therefore, by which another is injured, from whatever motive, contracts more guilt and expresses greater malignity, if it is committed in those seasons which are fet apart to pleafantry and good-humour, and brightened with enjoyments peculiar to rational and focial beings.

DETRACTION is among those vices, which the most languid virtue has sufficient force to prevent. because, by detraction, that is not gained which is taken away : " he who filches from me my good " name," fays SHAKESPEARE, " enriches not " himself, but makes me poor indeed:" as nothing, therefore, degrades human nature more than detraction, nothing more difgraces conversation. The detractor, as he is the lowest moral character, reflects greater dishonour upon his company. than the hangman; and he, whose disposition is a scandal to his species, should be more diligently

E 6

avoided,

m

di

0

th

pr

by

me

of

mo

avoided, than he who is fcandalous only by his office.

But for this practice, however vile, fome have dared to apologize, by contending, that the report, by which they injured an absent character, was true: this, however, amounts to no more, than that they have not complicated malice with false-hood, and that there is some difference between detraction and slander. To relate all the ill that is true of the best man in the world, would probably render him the object of suspicion and distrust; and if this practice was universal, mutual considence and esteem, the comforts of society, and the endearments of friendship, would be at an end.

THERE is fomething unspeakably more hateful in those species of villainy by which the law is evaded, than in those by which it is violated and defied. Courage has sometimes preserved rapacity from abhorsence, as beauty has been thought to apologize for prostitution; but the injustice of cowardice is universally abhorsed, and like the lewdness of deformity has no advocate. Thus hateful are the wretches who detract with caution; and while they perpetrate the wrong, are solicitous to avoid the reproach: they do not say that Chloe forseited her honour to Lysander; but they say that such a report has been spread, they know not how true. Those who propagate these

is

re

23

an

e-

en

at

0-

if-

ial

y,

an

te-

aw

ted

red

en

n-

nd

ite.

ith

ng,

not

er i

ad.

ate

iese

these reports, frequently invent them; and it is no breach of charity to suppose this to be always the case; because no man who spreads detraction, would have scrupled to produce it; and he who should diffuse poison in a brook, would scarce be acquitted of a malicious design, though he should alledge, that he received it of another who is doing the same elsewhere.

WHATEVER is incompatible with the highest dignity of our nature, should indeed be excluded from our conversation: as companions, not only that which we owe to ourselves, but to others, is required of us; and they who can indulge any vice in the presence of each other, are become obdurate in guilt and insensible to insamy.

REVERENCE THY SELF, is one of the sublime precepts of that amiable philosopher, whose humanity alone was an incontestible proof of the dignity of his mind. Pythagoras, in his idea of virtue, comprehended intellectual purity; and he supposed, that by him who reverenced himself, those thoughts would be suppressed by which a being capable of virtue is degraded: this divine precept evidently presupposes a reverence of others, by which men are restrained from more gross immoralities; and with which he hoped a reverence of self would also co-operate as an auxiliary motive.

THE

THE great duke of MARLBOROUGH, who was perhaps the most accomplished gentleman of his age, would never fuffer any approaches to obfcenity in his presence; and it was said by the late lord Cobham, that he did not reprove it as an immorality in the speaker, but resented it as an indignity to himself: and it is evident, that to speak evil of the absent, to utter lewdness, blasphemy, or treason, must degrade not only him who speaks, but those who hear; for surely that dignity of character which a man ought always to fustain, is in danger, when he is made the confident of treachery, detraction, impiety, or luft: for he, who in conversation displays his own vices, imputes them; as he who boafts to another of a robbery, presupposes that he is a thief.

It should be a general rule, never to utter any thing in conversation which would justly dishonour us if it should be reported to the world: if this rule could be always kept, we should be secure in our own innocence against the crast of knaves and parasites, the stratagems of cunning, and the vigilance of envy.

But after all the bounty of nature, and all the labour of virtue, many imperfections will be still discerned in human beings, even by those who do not see with all the perspicacity of human wisdom: and he is guilty of the most aggravated detraction, who reports the weakness of a good mind.

6

ras

nis

ce-

ate

an

an

ta

af-

rho

ig-

to

nfi-

for

ces,

fa.

any.

ho-

ure

the

the

ftill

who.

man

ated

ood ind.

mind discovered in an unguarded hour; something which is rather the effect of negligence, than defign; rather a folly, than a fault; a fally of vanity rather than an eruption of malevolence. It has, therefore, been a maxim inviolably facred among good men, never to disclose the secrets of private conversation; a maxim, which though it feems to arise from the breach of some other, does yet imply that general rectitude, which is produced by a consciousness of virtuous dignity, and a regard to that reverence which is due to ourselves and others: for to conceal any immoral purpose, which to disclose is to disappoint; any crime, which to hide is to countenance; or any character, which to avoid is to be fafe; as it is incompatible with virtue, and injurious to fociety, can be a law only among those who are enemies to both.

Among such, indeed, it is a law which there is some degree of obligation to sulfil; and the secrets even of their conversation are, perhaps, seldom disclosed, without an aggravation of their guilt: it is the interest of society, that the veil of taciturnity should be drawn over the mysteries of drunkenness and lewdness; and to hide even the machinations of envy, ambition, or revenge, if they happen to mingle in these orgies among the rites of Bacchus, seems to be the duty of the initiated, though not of the prophane.

IF

If he who has affociated with robbers, who has reposed and accepted a trust, and whose guilt is a pledge of his fidelity, should betray his affociates for hire; if he is urged to fecure himfelf. by the anxiety of suspicion, or the terrors of cowardice, or to punish others by the importunity of refentment and revenge; though the public receives benefit from his conduct, and may think it expedient to reward him, yet he has only added to every other species of guilt, that of treachery to his friends: he has demonstrated, that he is fo destitute of virtue, as not to possess even those vices which resemble it; and that he ought to be cut off as totally unfit for human fociety, but that, as poifon is an antidote to poifon, his crimes are a fecurity against the crimes of others.

It is, however, true, that if fuch an offender is flung with remorfe, if he feels the force of higher obligations than those of an iniquitous compact, and if urged by a desire to atone for the injury which he has done to society, he gives in his information, and delivers up his associates, with whatever reluctance, to the laws; by this sacrifice he ratifies his repentance, he becomes again the friend of his country, and deserves not only protection but esteem: for the same action may be either virtuous or vicious, and may deserve either honour or infamy, as it may be performed

upon

fe

m

ch

tei

co

ch

fta.

tue

16.

125

is

0-

elf,

W-

ity

olic

ink

nly

of

ed,

Tess

he

ian

oi-

nes

der

of

ous

the

in

tes,

his

nes

not

ion

rve

ned

pon

upon different principles; and indeed no action can be morally classed or estimated, without fome knowledge of the motive by which it is produced.

Bur as there is feldom any other clue to the motives of particular actions, than the general tenor of his life by whom they are performed; and as the lives of those who serve their country by bringing its enemies to punishment, are commonly flagitious in the highest degree; the ideas of this fervice and the most fordid villainy are so connected, that they always recur together: if only this part of a character is known, we immediately infer that the whole is infamous; and it is, therefore, no wonder, that the name by which it is expressed, especially when it is used to denominate a profession, should be odious; or that a good man should not always have sufficient fortitude, to strike away the mask of dissimulation, and direct the fword of justice.

Bur whatever might be thought of those, who discharge their obligations to the public by treachery to their companions; it cannot be pretended, that he, to whom an immoral defign is communicated by inadvertence or mistake, is under any private obligation to conceal it: the charge which devolves upon him, he must infantly renounce: for while he hesitates, his virtue is suspended: and he who communicates such defign

design to another not by inadvertence or mistake, but upon presumption of concurrence, commits an outrage upon his honour and defies his resentment.

LET none, therefore, be encouraged to prophane the rights of conversation, much less of friendship, by supposing there is any law, which ought to restrain the indignation of virtue, or deter repentance from reparation.

NUMB. 47. TUESDAY, April 17, 1753.

- Multi

Committunt eadem diverso crimina fato; Ille crucem pretium sceleris tulit, hic diadema.

Juv.

W

in

an

cii

th

cre

exp

gre

and

ver

of his

That equal crimes unequal fates have found;
And whilst one villain swings, another's crown'd.

CREECH.

AN, though as a rational being he has thought fit to stile himself the lord of the creation, is yet frequently the voluntary slave of prejudice and custom; the most general opinions are often absurd, and the prevailing principles of action ridiculous.

IT

47

ake.

mits ent-

hane hip,

t to

ent-

id;

wn'd.

ECH.

e has

of the

ave of

inions

les of

IT

IT may, however, be allowed, that if in thefe instances reason always appeared to be overborne by the importunity of appetite; if the future was facrificed to the present, and hope renounced only for possession; there would not be much cause for wonder: but that man should draw abfurd conclusions, contrary to his immediate interest; that he should, even at the rifque of life, gratify those vices in some, which in others he punishes with a gibbet or a wheel, is in the highest degree aftonishing; and is such an instance of the weakness of our reason, and the fallibility of our judgment, as should incline us to accept with gratitude of that guidance which is from less packs. Inc other is ABOVE.

But if it is strange, that one man has been immortalized as a God, and another put to death as a selon, for actions which have the same motive and the same tendency, merely because they were circumstantially different; it is yet more strange, that this difference has always been such as increases the absurdity; and that the action which exposes a man to infamy and death, wants only greater aggravation of guilt, and more extensive and pernicious effects, to render him the object of veneration and applause.

BAGSHOT, the robber, having lost the booty
of a week among his affociates at hazard, loaded
his pistols, mounted his horse, and took the
Kentish

p

tl

aı

it

CO

ho

an

ab

ala

2

tic

We

wl

T

th:

up

Kentish road, with a resolution not to return till he had recruited his purfe. Within a few miles of London, just as he heard a village clock strike nine, he met two gentlemen in a post-chaise, which he stopped. One of the gentlemen immediately presented a pistol, and at the same time a servant rode up armed with a blunderbuss. The robber, perceiving that he should be vigorously opposed, turned off from the chaife and discharged a pistol at the servant, who inflantly fell dead from his horse. gentlemen had now leaped from the chaife: but the foremost receiving a blow on his head with the stock of the pistol that had been just fired, reeled back a few paces: the other having fired at the murderer without success, attempted to dismount him, and succeeded; but while they were grappling with each other, the villain drew a knife, and stabbed his antagonist to the heart. He then, with the calm intrepidity of a hero who is familiar with danger, proceeded to rifle the pockets of the dead; and the furvivor having recovered from the blow, and being imperioufly commanded to deliver, was now obliged to comply. When the victor had thus obtained the pecuniary reward of his prowefs, he determined to lofe no part of the glory, which, as conqueror, was now in his power: turning, therefore, to the unhappy gentleman, whom he had irn

ew

age

1 2

en-

at

h a

he

rom

ant,

The

but

with

red.

fired

to

they

llain

the

of a

d to

vivor

im-

liged

tain-

, he

hich,

ning,

n he

had

had plundered, he condescended to insult him with the applause of conscious superiority; he told him, that he had never robbed any persons who behaved better; and as a tribute due to the merit of the dead, and as a token of his esteem for the living, he generously threw him back a shilling to prevent his being stopped at the turnpike.

He now remounted his horse, and set off towards London: but at the turnpike, a coach that was paying the toll obstructed his way; and by the light of the slambeau that was behind it, he discovered that his coat was much stained with blood; this discovery threw him into such consusion, that he attempted to rush by; he was, however, prevented; and his appearance giving great reason to suspect his motive, he was seized and detained.

In the coach were two ladies, and a little boy about five years old. The ladies were greatly alarmed, when they heard that a person was taken who was supposed to have just committed a robbery and a murder: they asked many questions with great eagerness; but their enquiries were little regarded, till a gentleman rode up, who seeing their distress, offered his assistance. The elder of the two ladies acquainted him, that her husband Sir Harry Freeman was upon the road in his return from Gravesend, where

le

C

pa

aı

di

T

where he had been to receive an only fon upon his arrival from India, after an absence of near fix years; that herfelf and her daughter-in-law were come out to meet them, but were terrified with the apprehension that they might have been stopped by the man who had just been taken into custody. Their attention was now fuddenly called to the other fide of the coach by the child, who cried out in a transport of joy, "There is my grand-papa." This was indeed the furvivor of the three who had been attacked by BAGSHOT: he was mounted on his fervant's horse, and rode slowly by the side of the chaife, in which he had just placed the body of his fon, whose countenance was disfigured with blood, and whose features were still impressed with the agonies of death. Who can express the grief, horror, and despair, with which a father exhibited this spectacle to a mother and a wife, who expected a fon and a husband, with all the tenderness and ardour of conjugal and parental affection! who had long regretted his absence, who had anticipated the joy of his return, and were impatient to put into his arms a pledge of his love which he had never feen!

I will not attempt to describe that distress, which tears would not have suffered me to behold: let it suffice, that such was its effect upon those

7.

on

ear

aw

ri-

ave

een.

WO

ach

of

was

een

his

of

ody

ured

im-

ex-

hich

and

with

and

his

his

his

never

refs;

be-

upon

those

those who were present, that the murderer was not without difficulty conducted alive to the prison; and I am consident, that sew who read this story, would have heard with regret that he was torn to pieces by the way.

Bur before they congratulate themselves upon a fense, which always distinguishes right and wrong by spontaneous approbation and censure; let them tell me, with what sentiments they read of a youthful monarch, who at the head of an army in which every man became a hero by his example, passed over mountains and deferts, in fearch of new territories to invade, and new potentates to conquer; who routed armies which could scarce be numbered, and took cities which were deemed impregnable. Do they not follow him in the path of flaughter with horrid complacency? and when they fee him-deluge the peaceful fields of industrious simplicity with blood, and leave them defolate to the widow and the orphan of the possessor, do they not grow frantic in his praise, and concur to deify the mortal who could conquer only for glory, and return the kingdoms that he won?

To these questions, I am consident the greater part of mankind must answer in the affirmative; and yet nothing can be more absurd than their different apprehensions of the Hero and the THIEF.

THE

ir

Y

W

ar

by

da

the

wa

bac

the

AL

cou

ftili

the

the tinfe

roya

equa

the V

THE conduct of BAGSHOT and ALEXANDER had in general the fame motives, and the fame tendency; they both fought a private gratification at the expence of others; and every circumstance in which they differ, is greatly in favour of BAG-SHOT.

BAGSHOT, when he had loft his last shilling. had loft the power of gratifying every appetite whether criminal or innocent; and the recovery of this power, was the object of his expedition.

ALEXANDER, when he fet out to conquer the world, possessed all that BAGSHOT hoped to acquire, and more; all his appetites and paffions were gratified, as far as the gratification of them was possible; and as the force of temptation is always supposed proportionably to extenuate guilt, ALEXANDER'S guilt was evidently greater than BAGSHOT's, because it cannot be pretended that his temptation was equal.

BUT though ALEXANDER could not equally increase the means of his own happiness, yet he produced much more dreadful and extensive evil to fociety in the attempt. BAGSHOT killed two men; and I have related the murder and its confequences, with fuch particulars as usually rouse that fenfibility, which often lies torpid during narratives of general calamity. ALEXANDER, perhaps, destroyed a million: and whoever reflects, that each individual of this number had fome

R

n-

at

in

G-

ıg,

ite

ery

the

ac-

ons

nem

n is

uilt,

han

that

ally

t he

evil

two

con-

rouse

aring

DER,

r re-

had

fome

his death; some parent or wife, with whom he mingled tears in the parting embrace, and who longed with fond solicitude for his return; or, perhaps, some infant whom his labour was to feed, and his vigilance protect; will see, that ALEX-ANDER was more the pest of society than BAG-SHOT, and more deserved a gibbet in the proportion of a million to one.

Ir may, perhaps, be thought abfurd, to enquire into the virtues of BAGSHOT's character; and yet virtue has never been thought incompatible with that of ALEXANDER. ALEXANDER, We. are told, gave proof of his greatness of mind, by his contempt of danger; but as BAGSHOT's danger was equally voluntary and imminent, there ought to be no doubt but that his mind was equally great. ALEXANDER, indeed, gave back the kingdoms that he won ; but after the conquest of a kingdom, what remained for ALEXANDER to give ? To a prince, whose country he had invaded with unprovoked hofility, and from whom he had violently wrested the bleffings of peace, he gave a dominion over the widows and orphans of those he had slain, the tinfel of dependent greatness, and the badge of toyal subjection. And does not BAGSHOT deserve equal honour, for throwing back a shilling to the man, whose person he had insulted, and Vol. II. whose

ye

G

pro

whose son he had stabbed to the heart nature.
Ander did not rawish or massacre the women whom he found in the tent of Darius: neither did honest Bacsnor kill the gentleman whom he had plundered, when he was no longer able to refish.

IF BAGSHOT, then, is justly dragged to prison, amids the tumule of rage, menaces, and execrations; let ALEXANDER, whom the lords of reason have extelled for ages, be no longer thought worthy of a triumph.

As the acquifition of honour is frequently a motive to the rifque of life, it is of great find portance to confer it only upon virtue ; and as honour is conferred by the public voice, it is of equal moment to ftrip those vices of their Miouise which have been mistaken for virtue. The wretches who compose the army of a tyrant, are affociated by folly in the fervice of rapine and murder; and that men should imagine they were deferving honour by the maffacre of each other, merely to flatter ambition with a new title, is, perhaps, as inferutable a mystery as any that has perplexed reason, and as gross an abfurdity as any that has differed it. It is not, indeed, fo thuch to puriff vice, as to prevent milery, that I wish to see it always branded with infamy: for even the fuccesses of vice terminate in the anguish of disappointment. To ALEX-ANDER, d

1

(0)

n

m

to

bris

on,

fon

or-

02111

lv a

Tim?

1 25

s of

dif-

The

rant,

apine

they

each

new rv as

ofs an

revent

with

minate

ALEX-

and whoever goes about to gratify intemperate wishes, will labour to as little purpose as he who should attempt to fill a sieve with water.

I was accidentally led to purfue my fubject in this train, by the fight of an historical chart, in which the rife, the progress, the declension, and duration of empire, are represented by the arrangement of different colours; and in which, not only extent, but duration is rendered a sensible object. The Grecian empire, which is distinguished by a deep red, is a long but narrow line; because, tho' ALEXANDER marked the world with his colour from Macedonia to Egypt, yet the colours peculiar to the hereditary potentates whom he difpoffessed, again took place upon his death : and indeed, the question, whose name shall be connected with a particular country as its king; is, to those who hazard life in the decision, as trifling, as whether a small spot in a chart shall be stained with red or yellow. That man should be permitted to decide fuch questions by means so dreadful, is a reflection under which he only can rejoice, who believes that GOD ONLY REIGNS; and can appropriate the promife, that ALL THINGS SHALL WORK TOGE-THER FOR GOOD, to a stunded wine and north retal abilinence of forty days; it eannor,

F 2

to succentinous to confider, what spore

are males, to the skir ing love which the

Numb!

NUMB. 48. SATURDAY, April 21, 1753.

Ibat triumphans Virgo - 10001 11 W ... Sunt qui rogatam rettulerint preces 20 11374. Sloot Tuliffe CHRISTO, redderet ut reo Lumen jacenti, tum invenit balitum Vita innovatum, vifibus integris.

20

pi

le

h

m

As refcu'd from intended wrong, The modest virgin pac'd along, By blafting heav'n depriv'd of day Beneath her feet th' accufer lay : She mark'd, and foon the pray'r arose To Him, who bade us love our foes; By faith inforc'd the pious call Again relum'd the fightless ball.

the quellion whole manifely he count O LOVE AN ENEMY, is the distinguishing characteristic of a religion, which is not of man but of GOD. It could be delivered as a precept only by HIM, who lived and died to establish it by his example. Son a conserved another doubt

AT the close of that feason, in which human frailty has commemorated fufferings which it could not fustain, a season in which the most zealous devotion can only fubflitute a change of food for a total abstinence of forty days; it cannot, furely, be incongruous to confider, what approaches we can make to that divine love which these sufferings expressed,

expressed, and how far man, in imitation of his SAVIOUR, can bless those who curse him, and return good for evil.

We cannot, indeed, behold the example but at a distance; nor consider it without being struck with a sense of our own debility: every man who compares his life with this divine rule, instead of exulting in his own excellence, will smite his breast like the publican, and cry out, "GOD be merciful to me a sinner!" Thus to acquaint us with ourselves, may, perhaps, be one use of the precept; but the precept cannot, surely, be considered as having no other.

I know it will be faid, that our passions are not in our power; and that, therefore, a precept, to love or to hate, is impossible; for if the gratification of all our wishes was offered us to love a stranger as we love a child, we could not fulfil the condition, however we might desire the reward.

But admitting this to be true, and that we cannot love an enemy as we love a friend; it is yet equally certain, that we may perform those actions which are produced by love, from a higher principle: we may, perhaps, derive moral excellence from natural defects, and exert our reason instead of indulging a passion. If our enemy hungers we may feed him, and if he thirsts we may give him drink: this, if we could love him,

F 3

would

for a rely, s we rings

ffed,

ing

of

re-

lish

fuck

man

de-

ij

it.

Fe

du

de

tic

of

are

the

the

bis

would be our conduct; and this may still be our conduct, though to love him is impossible. The Christian will be prompted to relieve the necessities of his enemy, by his love to GOD: he will rejoice in an opportunity to express the zeal of his gratitude and the alacrity of his obedience, at the same time that he appropriates the promises and anticipates his reward.

But though he who is beneficent upon these principles, may in the scripture sense be said to love his enemy; yet something more may still be effected: the passion itself in some degree is in our power; we may rise to a yet nearer emulation of divine forgiveness, we may think as well as last with kindness, and be sanctified as well in heart as in life.

Though love and hatred are necessarily produced in the human breast, when the proper objects of these passions occur, as the colour of material substances is necessarily perceived by an eye before which they are exhibited; yet it is in our power to change the passion, and to cause either love or hatred to be excited, by placing the same object in different circumstances; as a changeable silk of blue and yellow may be held so as to excite the idea either of yellow or blue.

No act is deemed more injurious, or refented with greater acrimony, than the marriage of a child,

e f-

al

e,

23

: 9

(e

to

be

ur

of

25

0.7

ro-

per

of

in

ufe

ing

as

be

or

114

ated

of a

ild,

child, especially of a daughter, without the confent of a parent: it is frequently confidered as a breach of the ftrongest and tenderest obligations; as folly and ingratitude, treachery and rebellions By the imputation of these vices, a child becomes the object of indignation and refentment mindignation and refentment in the breaft, therefore, of the parent are necessarily excited : and there can be no doubt, but that these are species of hatred. But if the child is confidered as ftill retaining the endearing foftness of Alial affection, as still longing for reconciliation, and profaning the rites of marriage with tears; as having been driven from the path of duty, only by the widence of passions which none have always refifted, and which many have indulged with much greater turpitude; the fame object that before excited indignation and refentment, will now be regarded with pity, and pity is a species of level thus a bas vilot a some

THOSE, indeed, who refent this breach of filial duty with implacability, though perhaps it is the only one of which the offender has been guilty, demonstrate that they are without natural affection; and that they would have profituted their offspring, if not to lust, yet to affections which are equally vile and fordid, the thirst of gold, or the cravings of ambition: for he can never be thought to be fincerely interested in the felicity of his child, who when some of the means of happi-

F 4

ness

ness are lost by indiscretion, suffers his resentment to take away the rest,

AMONG friends, fallies of quick refentment are extremely frequent. Friendship is a constant reciprocation of benefits, to which the facrifice of private interest is sometimes necessary; it is common for each to fet too much value upon those which he bestows, and too little upon those which he receives; this mutual miftake in fo important an estimation, produces mutual charges of unkindness and ingratitude; each, perhaps, professes himself ready to forgive, but neither will condefeend to be forgiven. Pride, therefore, ftill-increases the enmity which it began; the friend is confidered as felfish, affuming, injurious and revengeful; he consequently becomes an object of hatred; and while he is thus confidered, to love him is impossible. But thus to consider him, is at once a folly and a fault : each ought to reflect, that he is, at least in the opinion of the other, incurring the crimes that he imputes; that the foundation of their enmity is no more than a mistake; and that this mistake is the effect of weakness or vanity, which is common to all mankind : the character of both would then assume a very different aspect, love would again be excited by the return of its object, and each would be impatient to exchange acknowledgments, and recover the felicity which was fo near being loft.

Bur.

C

to

m

fai

wl

he

fac

is I

and

An

whe

Bur if after we have admitted an acquaintance to our bosom as a friend, it should appear that we had mistaken his character; if he should betray our confidence, and use the knowledge of our affairs, which perhaps he obtained by offers of fervice, to effect our ruin; if he defames us to the world, and adds perjury to falsehood; if he violates the chastity of a wife, or seduces a daughter to proflitution; we may still consider him in such. circumstances as will incline us to fulfil the precept, and to regard him without the rancour of hatred or the fury of revenge.

EVERY character, however it may deserve punishment, excites hatred only in proportion as it. appears to be malicious; and pure malice has neverbeen imputed to human beings. The wretch, who has thus deceived and injured us, should be, confidered as having ultimately intended, not evil to us, but good to himfelf. It should also be remembered, that he has mistaken the means; that he has forfeited the friendship of, HIM whose; favour is better than life, by the same conduct: which forfeited ours; and that to whatever view! he facrificed our temporal interest, to that also he facrificed his own hope of immortality; that he: is now feeking felicity which he can never find, and incurring punishment that will last for evers And how much better than this wretch is he, in. whom the contemplation of his condition can-

E 5

excite:

3211 Bur.

are

nt

8.

reof

mofe

ich ant

ınffes

de-

inis is

reof

ove

s at lect.

nin-

-תעם ake;

s or

cha-

erent

turn

o ex-

icity

excite no pity? Surely, if fuch an enemy hungers, we may, without suppressing any passion, give him food; for who that sees a criminal dragged to execution, for whatever crime, would refuse him a cup of cold water?

On the contrary, he whom GOD has forgiven must necessarily become amiable to man: to consider his character without prejudice or partiality, after it has been changed by repentance, is to love him; and impartially to consider it, is not only our duty but our interest.

Thus may we love our enemies, and add a dignity to our nature of which pagan virtue had no conception. But if to love our enemies is the glory of a CHRISTIAN, to treat others with coldness, neglect, and malignity, is rather the reproach of a fiend than a man. Unprovoked enmity, the frown of unkindness, and the menaces of oppresfron, should be far from those who profess themselves to be followers of HIM who in his life went about doing good; who instantly healed a wound that was given in his defence; and who, when he was fainting in his last agony, and treated with mockery and derifion, conceived at once a prayer and an apology for his murderers; FATHER, FOR-GIVE THEM, THEY KNOW NOT WHAT THIS and accurring quantibacent that wild last ter evoc And how much beauty and this winter a

whom the contemplation of his condition can

NUMB.

att

gei

HO

ind

reft

giv

anc

n

1-

y, ve ly

a

ad

the

ld-

the

ref-

m-

ent

hen vith

or-

BEY

chat.

WIND

MB.

their feveral characters, we don't find it

NUMB. 49. TUESDAY, April 24, 1753.

Summa leves ———

VIRG.

— They lightly skim,
And gently sip the dimply river's brim.

THE character of the scholars of the present age will not be much injured or misrepresented by saying, that they seem to be superficially acquainted with a multitude of subjects, but to go to the bottom of very sew. This appears in criticism and polite learning, as well as in the abstruser sciences: by the dissussion of knowledge its depth is abated.

EUTYCHES harangues with wonderful plausibility on the distinct merits of all the Greek and Roman classics, without having thoroughly and attentively perused, or entered into the spirit and scope of one of them. But EUTYCHES has diligently digested the differtations of RAPIN, BOUHOURS, FELTON, BLACKWALL, and ROLLIN; treatises that administer great consolation to the indolent and incurious, to those who can tamely rest satisfied with second-hand knowledge, as they give concise accounts of all the great heroes of ancient literature, and enable them to speak of their

fe

he

D

he

Ro

ph

wi

their feveral characters, without the tedious drudgery of perufing the originals. But the characters of writers, as of men, are of a very mixed and complicated nature, and are not to be comprehended in fo small a compass: such objects do not admit of being drawn in miniature, with accuracy and distinctness.

To the present prevailing passion for French moralists and French critics, may be imputed the superficial shew of learning and abilities of which I am complaining. And since these alluring authors are become not only so fashionable an amusement of those who call themselves the polite world, but also engross the attention of academical students, I am tempted to enquire into the merits of the most celebrated among them of both kinds.

THAT MONTAGNE abounds in native wit, in quick penetration, in a perfect knowledge of the human heart, and the various vanities and vices that lurk in it, cannot justly be denied. But a man who undertakes to transmit his thoughts on life and manners to posterity, with the hopes of entertaining and amending suture ages, must be either exceedingly vain or exceedingly careless, if he expects either of these effects can be produced by wanton fallies of the imagination, by useless and impertinent digressions, by never forming or following any regular plan, never classing or confining

d

ot

h

he

ch

u-

e-

ite

e-

he

th

in

he-

ces

on

of

be. if

ced.

lefs. or

oning

fining his thoughts, never changing or rejecting any fentiment that occurs to him. Yet this appears to have been the conduct of our celebrated effayift: and it has produced many aukward imitators, who, under the notion of writing with the fire and freedom of this lively old Gascon, have fallen into confused rhapsodies and uninteresting egotifms. I be to selection to the two

Bur these blemishes of Montagne are trifling and unimportant, compared with his vanity, his indecency, and his scepticism. That man must totally have suppressed the natural love of honest reputation, which is so powerfully felt by the truly wife and good, who can calmly fit down to give a catalogue of his private vices, and publish his most fecret infirmities, with the pretence of exhibiting a faithful picture of himfelf, and of exactly pourtraying the minutest features of his mind. Surely he deserves the censure QUINTILIAN bestows on DEMETRIUS, a celebrated Grecian statuary, that he was " nimius in veritate, et similitudinis quam " pulchritudinis amantior;" more studious of likeness than of beauty.

THOUGH the maxims of the DUKE DE LA ROCHEFOUCAULT, another fashionable philosopher, are written with expressive elegance, and with nervous brevity; yet I must be pardoned for affirming, that he who labours to lessen the dignity of human nature, destroys many efficacious

motives

montes

motives for practifing worthy actions, and deferves ill of his fellow-creatures, whom he paints in dark and difagreeable colours. As the opinions of men usually contract a tincture from the circumftances and conditions of their lives, it is easy to discern the chagrined courtier, in the fatire which this polite mifanthrope has composed on his own species. According to his gloomy and uncomfortable system, virtue is merely the result of temper and constitution, of chance or of vanity, of fashion or the fear of losing reputation. Thus humanity is brutalized; and every high and generous principle is reprefented as imaginary, romantic, and chimerical; reason, which by fome is too much aggrandized and almost deified, is here degraded into an abject flave of appetite and passion, and deprived even of her just and indisputable authority. As a CHRISTIAN, and as a man, I despise, I detest such debasing prin-DEMETRATUS, a celebrated Greeten Carner asples.

ROCHEPOUCAULT, to give a fmantness and mortness to his sentences, frequently makes use of the antithesis, a mode of speaking the most tirefome and difgusting of any, by the sameness and fimilarity of the periods. And fometimes, in order to keep up the point, he neglects the propriety and justness of the fentiment, and grossly contradicts himself. " Happines," says he, confifts in the tafte, and not in the things:

ss and

t

d d

ti

I

c

tı

21

W

C T

vi

de+

nts

ons

11-

afy

tire

on

ind

ult

va-

on.

igh

gi-

ich

ei-

pe-

ind

ind

in-

aC

md

use

els

M

-01

SIV

ne,

nd

"and it is by enjoying what a man loves, that he becomes happy; not by having what others think defirable." The obvious doctrine contained in this reflection, is the great power of imagination with regard to felicity: but, adds the reflector, in a following maxim, "We are never for happy or for miserable, as we imagine ourselves to be;" which is certainly a plain and palpable contradiction of the foregoing opinion. And of such contradictions many instances might be alledged in this admired writer, which evidently shew that he had not digested his thoughts with philosophical exactness and preci-

BUT the characters of LA BRUYERE deferve to be spoken of in far different terms. They are drawn with spirit and propriety, without a total departure from nature and refemblance, as fometimes is the case in pretended pictures of life. In a few instances only he has failed, by overcharging his portraits with many ridiculous features that cannot exist together in one subject; as in the character of Menalcas the absent man, which, though applauded by one of my predeceffors, is furely abfurd, and falle to nature. This author appears to be a warm admirer of virtue, and a Ready promoter of her interest : he was neither ashamed of CHRISTIANITY, nor afraid to defend it : accordingly, few have exposed the

r

n

ir

m

ki

W

at

V

la

th

W

the folly and absurdity of modish insidels, of insidels made by vanity and not by want of conviction, with so much folidity and pleasantry united: he disdained to sacrifice truth to levity and licentiousness. Many of his characters are personal, and contain allusions which cannot now be understood. It is, indeed, the sate of personal satire to perish with the generation in which it is written: many artful strokes in Theophrastus himself, perhaps, appear coarse or insipid, which the Athenians looked upon with admiration. A different age and different nation render us incapable of relishing several beauties in the Alchymist of Johnson, and in the Don Quixote of Cervantes.

SAINT EVREMOND is a florid and verbose trifler, without novelty or solidity in his reslections. What more can be expected from one who proposed the dissolute and affected PETRONIUS for his model in writing and living?

As the corruption of our taste is not of equalconsequence with the depravation of our virtue, I shall not spend so much time on the critics, as I. have done on the moralists of France.

How admirably RABIN, the most popular among them, was qualified to sit in judgment upon Homer and Thucydides, Demosthenes and Plato, may be gathered from an anecdote preserved by Menage, who affirms upon his own knowledge,

in-

on-

try

rity

are

er-

ich

EO-

or

rith

ion.

ties

on

er,

ns.

for

ual

, I.

s I.

elso

lar.

on

nd,

re-

yn.

ge,

knowledge, that LE FEVRE of Saumur furnished this assuming critic with the Greek passages he had occasion to cite, RAPIN himself being totally ignorant of that language. The censures and the commendations this writer bestows, are general and indiscriminate; without specifying the reasons of his approbation or dislike, and without alledging the passages that may support his opinion: whereas just criticism demands, not only that every beauty or blemish be minutely pointed out in its different degree and kind, but also that the reason and foundation of excellencies and faults be accurately ascertained.

Bossu is usually and justly placed at the head of the commentators on Aristotle's poetics, which certainly he understood and explained in a more masterly manner than either Beni or Castelvetro; but in one or two instances he has indulged a love of subtilty and groundless refinement. That I may not be accused of affecting a kind of hatred against all the French critics, I would observe, that this learned writer merits the attention and diligent perusal of the true scholar. What I principally admire in Bossu, is the regularity of his plan, and the exactness of his method; which add utility as well as beauty to his work.

BRUMOY has displayed the excellencies of the Greek Tragedy in a judicious and comprehensive manner.

No

66 0

16 1

ss 3

ss r

16 t

X

an

lo

th

by

gr

0

manner. His translations are faithful and elegant; and the analysis of those plays, which, on
account of some circumstances in ancient manners
would shock the readers of this age, and would
not therefore bear an entire version, is perspicuous
and full. Of all the French critics, he and the
judicious Feneton have had the justice to confess,
or perhaps the penetration to perceive, in what
instances Cornelles and Racine have falssied
and modernized the characters, and overloaded
with unnecessary intrigues the simple plots of the
Ancients.

LET no one, however, deceive himself in shinking, shat he can gain a competent knowledge either of ARISTOTLE or SOPHOCLES, from Bosse or BRUMOY, how excellent foever thele two commentators may be. To contemplate thefe exacted genrules through fuch mediums, is like beholding the orb of the fun, during an ecliple, in a veffel of water. But let him eagerly press forward to the great originals: " juvet intess gros accedere fontes;" " his be the joy t'approach th' untaffed fprings." Let bim remember, that the GRECIAN writers alone, both critics and poets, are the best masters to teach, in Mil-Ton's emphatical flyle, "What the laws are of " a true epic poem, what of a dramatic, what of a lyric; what decorum is; which is the grand masterpiece to observe. This would se make TORNEOT

eleon ners ould

49.

ious. the fels.

vhat ified

aded the Dis

in owrom hefe

9001

late is. an

erly nte-'ap-

emitics TILe of

what the phro

nake

" make them foon perceive, what despicable " creatures our common rhymers and play-" wrights be; and flew them, what religious, " what glorious and magnificent use might be " made of poetry, both in divine and human the companions of his proveds, sac".sgnih "

mature of the melitudes whom ust Z . .

equilation has hurried to the

who adopte their uddress and

NUMB. 50. SATURDAY, April 28, 1753.

Quicunque turpi fraude femel innotuit, sil 241 Etiamfi vera dici, amittit fidem.

The wretch that often has deceiv'd, Though truth he speaks, is ne'er believ'd.

THEN ARISTOTLE was once asked, what a man could gain by uttering falfhoods; he replied, " Not to be credited when he shall tell " the truth."

THE character of a liar is at once fo hateful and contemptible, that even of those who have loft their virtue it might be expected, that from the violation of truth they flould be restrained by their pride. Almost every other vice that difgraces human nature, may be kept in countenance by applause and affociation: the corrupter of virgin innocence fees himself envied by the

men.

tat

fev

no

COI

the

wi

bei

fca

ful

pec

exc

fuf

OVE

be

lie

vai

thi

mo

fin

dif

fal

pla

th

men, and at least not detested by the women: the drunkard may easily unite with beings, devoted like himself to noisy merriments or silent insensibility, who will celebrate his victories over the novices of intemperance, boast themselves the companions of his prowess, and tell with rapture of the multitudes whom unsuccessful emulation has hurried to the grave: even the robber and the cut-throat have their followers, who admire their address and intrepidity, their stratagems of rapine, and their sidelity to the gang.

The liar, and only the liar, is invariably and univerfally despised, abandoned, and disowned: he has no domestic consolations, which he can oppose to the censure of mankind; he can retire to no fraternity, where his crimes may stand in the place of virtues; but is given up to the hisses of the multitude, without friend and without apologist. It is the peculiar condition of falsehood, to be equally detested by the good and bad: "The devils," says Sir Thomas Brown, "do not tell lies to one another; for truth is necessary to all societies: nor can the society of hell subsist without it."

It is natural to expect, that a crime thus generally detested should be generally avoided; at least, that none should expose himself to unabated and unpitied infamy, without an adequate temporation;

tation; and that to guilt so easily detected, and so severely punished, an adequate temptation would not readily be found.

YET so it is, that in defiance of censure and contempt, truth is frequently violated; and searcely the most vigilant and unremitted circumspection will secure him that mixes with mankind, from being hourly deceived by men of whom it can searcely be imagined, that they mean any injury to him or profit to themselves; even where the subject of conversation could not have been expected to put the passions in motion, or to have excited either hope or sear, or zeal or malignity, sufficient to induce any man to put his reputation in hazard, however little he might value it, or to overpower the love of truth, however weak might be its influence.

THE casuists have very diligently distinguished lies into their several classes, according to their various degrees of malignity: but they have, I think, generally omitted that which is most common, and, perhaps, not least mischievous; which, since the moralists have not given it a name, I shall distinguish as the LIE of VANITY.

To vanity may justly be imputed most of the falsehoods, which every man perceives hourly playing upon his ear, and, perhaps, most of those that are propagated with success. To the lie of commerce, and the lie of malice, the motive is so

apparent,

filent s over felves with

. 50.

men:

their

n the

y and wned: ne can retire and in hisses

t apoehood, bad:

necesof hell

us geed; at abated temptation;

ha

ne

jou

tha

pai

mu

are

eye

fati

the

of

fom

frie

ficu

mor

felio

noif

inte

of a

imp

trou

flart

new

apparent, that they are feldom negligently or implicitly received: suspicion is always watchful over the practices of interest; and whatever the hope of gain, or desire of mischief, can prompt one man to assert, another is by reasons equally cogent incited to resute. But vanity pleases herself with such slight gratifications, and looks forward to pleasure so remotely consequential, that her practices raise no alarm, and her stratagems are not easily discovered.

VANITY is, indeed, often suffered to pass unpursued by suspicion; because he that would watch her motions, can never be at rest: fraud and malice are bounded in their influence; some opportunity of time and place is necessary to their agency; but scarce any man is abstracted one moment from his vanity; and he, to whom truth affords no gratifications, is generally inclined to feek them in falsehoods.

It is remarked by Sir Kenelm Diory, "that every man has a defire to appear fuperior to "others, though it were only in having feen "what they have not feen." Such an accidental advantage, fince it neither implies merit, nor confers dignity, one would think should not be defired so much as to be counterfeited: yet even this vanity, trisling as it is, produces innumerable narratives, all equally false; but more or less credible in proportion to the skill or confidence of the relater.

relater. How many may a man of diffusive converfation count among his acquaintances, whose lives
have been signalized by numberless escapes; who
never cross the river but in a storm, or take a
journey into the country without more adventures
than befel the knight-errants of ancient times in
pathless forests or enchanted castles! How many
must be know, to whom pertents and prodigies
are of daily occurrence; and for whom nature is
hourly working wonders invisible to every other
eye, only to supply them with subjects of converfation!

OTHERS there are that amuse themselves with the diffemination of falsehood, at greater hazard of detection and difgrace; men marked out by fome lucky planet for universal confidence and friendship, who have been consulted in eyery difficulty, entrusted with every feeret, and fummoned to every transaction: it is the supreme felicity of these men, to stun all companies with noify information; to fill doubt, and overbear opposition, with certain knowledge or authentic intelligence. A liar of this kind, with a strong memory or brisk imagination, is often the oracle of an obscure club, and, till time discovers his impostures, dictates to his hearers with uncontrouled authority; for if a public question beflarted, he was present at the debate; if a new fashion be mentioned, he was at court the first

50.

or hful

the one

corfelf

ward

her not

un-

fraud fome

their

truth

that

feen

con-

efired

nar-

dible f the

later.

le

W

Íc

ce

fe

to

en:

per

no

wh

of

chie

have

fets

narr

circi

juste

dura

he n

for 1

pleaf

and

of life

Vo

first day of its appearance; if a new performance of literature draws the attention of the public, he has patronifed the author, and feen his work in manuscript; if a criminal of eminence be condemned to die, he often predicted his fate, and endeavoured his reformation : and who that lives at a distance from the scene of action, will dare to contradict a man, who reports from his own eyes and ears, and to whom all persons and affairs are thus intimately

THIS kind of falsehood is generally successful for a time, because it is practifed at first with timidity and caution: but the prosperity of the liar is of short duration; the reception of one story is always an incitement to the forgery of another less probable; and he goes on to triumph over tacit credulity, till pride or reason rises up against him, and his companions will no longer endure to fee him wifer than themselves. The disks to mill

Ir is apparent, that the inventors of all these fictions intend fome exaltation of themselves, and are led off by the pursuit of honour from their attendance upon truth : their narratives always imply fome confequence in favour of their courage, their fagacity, or their activity, their familiarity with the learned, or their reception among the great; they are always bribed by the present pleasure of seeing themselves superior

nce

lic,

his

nce

his

and

e of

who

to

ately

sful

imi-

ar is

ry is

rless

tacit

him,

o fee

tibile!

thefe

elves,

from

atives

ir of

ivity,

recep-

bribed

s fu-

perior

perior to those that furtound them, and tecerving the hamage of filent attention and envious admiinflied. I am, indeed, fat from definit, doiter

Bur vanity is fometimes excited to fiction by less visible gratifications: the present age abounds with a race of liars who are content with the consciousness of falsehood, and whose pride is to deceive others without any gain or glory to themselves. Of this tribe it is the supreme pleasure to remark a lady in the playhouse or the park, and to publish, under the character of a man fuddenly enamoured, an advertisement in the news of the next day, containing a minute description of her person and her dress. From this artifice, however, no other effect can be expected, than pertumbations which the writer can never fee, and conjectures of which he never can be informed: fome mifchief, however, he hopes he has done; and to have done mischief, is of some importance. He fets his invention to work again, and produces a narrative of a robbery or a murder, with all the circumstances of time and place accurately adjusted. This is a jest of greater effect and longer duration: if he fixes his scene at a proper distance, he may for feveral days keep a wife in terror for her husband, or a mother for her fon; and please himself with reslecting, that by his abilities and address some addition is made to the miseries of life.

Vot. II.

G

THERE

ir

di

of

kno of

reve

I fe

this

THERE is, I think, an ancient law in Scotland. by which LEASING-MAKING was capitally punished. I am, indeed, far from desiring to increase in this kingdom the number of executions: yet I cannot but think, that they who destroy the confidence of fociety, weaken the credit of intelligence, and interrupt the fecurity of life; harrass the delicate with shame, and perplex the timorous with alarms; might very properly be awakened to a fense of their crimes, by denunciations of a whipping-post or pillory: fince many are so insenfible of right and wrong, that they have no standard of action but the law; nor feel guilt, but as they dread punishment. 1 and the bis come

Is his idvention to work areas, and producers

may for flying they kip a , with in territ the same of all more in a man blischard and

on the else of clare ... in this sorbit

I INT

to other effect can be es selled, that per T ... which the writer can never the and convenience

character, there can be and diverged it window in the done witchief, is of some in relation its

ele ils divide distance to produce a lo svince ·lie gietere is and one ich fo menktonde the state of the s

would be not to the district there

on home will have and he

NUMB.

NUMB. 51. TUESDAY, May 1, 1753.

Si quid ex Pindari, Flaccive dictis fuerit interjectum, splendet oratio; & sordescit, si quid e sacris Psalmis aptè fuerit attextum? An Libri Spiritus, cœlestis afflatu proditi sordent nobis præscriptis Homeri, Euripidis, aut Ennii. ERASMUS.

Is a discourse beautified by a quotation from Pindar and Horace? and shall we think it ble-mished by a passage from the sacred Psalms aptly interwoven? Do we despise the books which were distated by the Spirit of GOD, in comparison of Homer, Euripides, and Ennius?

To the ADVENTURER.

Ar the approximate of GO

He rides not on a fwift chariot over ,R I &

In the library of the Benedictine Monks at Lyons, has lately been discovered a most curious manuscript of the celebrated Longinus. As I know you will eagerly embrace every opportunity of contributing to promote, or rather revive, a reverence and love for the SACRED WRITINGS, I send you the following extract translated from this extraordinary work.

G

My

NUMB.

50.

nd,

puinns:

the

itel-

rrass

mo-

ened of a

nsen-

ftan-

ut as

"

66

me

PL

G

Ho

H

JE

wh

Go

66 2

vol

F

My dear TERENTIANOS, TT .17 .4MUVI

YOU may remember that in my treatife on the Sublime, I quoted a striking example of it from Moses the Jewish lawgiver; "Let there be light, and there was light." I have since met with a large volume translated since Greek by the order of Ptolemy, containing all the religious opinions, the civil laws and customs, of that singular and unaccountable people. And to confess the truth, I am greatly assonished at the imcomparable elevation of its stille, and the supreme grandeur of its images; many of which excel the utmost efforts of the most exalted genius of Greece.

At the appearance of GOD, the mountains and the forests do not only tremble as in Homer, but "are melted down like wax at his presence." He rides not on a swift chariot over the level waves like Neptune, but "comes slying upon the wings of the wind: while the sloods clap their hands, and the hills and forests, and earth and heaven, all exult together before their Lord." And how dost thou conceive, my friend, the exalted idea of the universal presence of the infinite Many can be expressed, adequately to the dignity of the subject, but in the sollowing manner?—" Whither shall I go from thy pre"fence?

" fence ! If I blimb up into heaven, though art " there ! If I go down to hell, lo, thou art there " atfa! If beake wings and fly toward the morn-" ingo or remain in the uttermost parts of the " western ocean; even there also" -- the poet does not fare "I shall find thee," but, far more forcibly and emphatically " thy right hand " shall hold me." With what majesty and magnificence is the CREATOR of the world, before whom the whole universe is represented as nothing, nay, less than nothing, and vanity, introduced making the following fublime enquiry! "Who bath measured the waters in the hollow "of his handy and meted out heaven with a " fpan, and comprehended the dust of the earth " in a measure, and weighed the mountains in . "fcales, and the hills in a balance?" Produce me, TERENTIANUS, any image or description in PLATO himfelf. fo truly elevated and divine ! Where did these barbarians learn to speak of GOD, in terms that alone appear worthy of him? How contemptible and vile are the deities of HOMER and HESIOD, in comparison of this JEHOVAH of the illiterate Jews! before whom, to use this poet's own words, all other Gods are "as a drop of a bucket, and are counted " as the small dust of the balance."

HAD I been acquainted with this wonderful volume, while I was writing my treatife on the G 3 PATHE-

of iere

on

eck eliof

the fu-

nich nius ains

ce."
evel

clap

my ce of

y to wing

pre-

jı

th

d

fo

af

th

W

m

un

ac

fta

qu

pu

wh

for

goi

PATHETIC, I could have enriched my work with many strokes of eloquence, more irresistibly moving than any I have borrowed from our three great tragedians, or even from the tender SIMONIDES himself. The same Moses I formerly mentioned. relates the history of a youth fold into captivity by his brethren, in a manner to deeply interest ing, with fo many little firokes of nature and passion, with such penetrating knowledge of the human heart, with fuch various and unexpected changes of fortune, and with fuch a striking and important discovery, as cannot be read without aftonishment and tears; and which I lam almost confident, ARISTOTLE would have preferred to the story of his admired EDIPUS, for the artificial manner in which the recognition, arayinereis is effected, emerging gradually from the incidents and circumstances of the story infelf, and not from things extrinfical and uneffential to the fable.

In another part we are presented with the picture of a man most virtuous and upright, who, for the trial and exercise of his fortitude and patience, is hurled down from the summits of felicity, into the lowest depths of distress and despair. Were ever forrow and misery and compassion expressed more forcibly and feelingly, than by the behaviour of his friends, who when they first discovered him in this altered condition, defitute,

th

ng

at

ES

d:

tv

ft+

bin

he

ed

nd

h-

m

re2

he

vú-

hè

nd

tie

W

ic-

10,

a-

11-

le-

af-

an

ney

de-

te,

flitute, afflicted, tormented, if fat down with " him upon the ground feven days, and feven " nights; and none spake a word unto him, for " they faw that his grief was very great." Let us candidly confess, that this noble passage is equal, if not superior to that celebrated description of parental forrow in Aschylus; where that venerable father of tragedy, whose fire and enthusiasin sometimes force him forwards to the very borders of improbability, has in this instance juftly represented NIOBE sitting disconsolately three days together upon the tomb of her children, covered with a veil, and observing a profound filence. Such filences are fomething more affecting, and more strongly expressive of passion, than the most artful speeches. In SOPHOCLES, when the unfortunate DEIANIRA discovers her mistake in having sent a poisoned vestment to her husband HERCULES, her surprise and sorrow are unspeakable, and she answers not her son who acquaints her with the difaster, but goes off the stage without uttering a syllable. A writer unacquainted with nature and the heart, would have put into her mouth twenty florid lambics, in which she would bitterly have bewailed her misfortunes, and informed the spectators that she was going to die.

In representing likewise the desolation and defiruction of the cities of BABYLON and TYRE, G 4 these

to

e2

th

in

fa

44

46

44

fe:

lo

of

46

ru

thefe fewith writers have afforded many influnces of true pathos. One of them expresses the extrème diffres occasioned by a famine, by this moving encumilance: "The tongue of the fucking child cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst; the young children ask bread, and no man breaketh it unto them; the hands of the of pitiful women have fodden their own childen." Which tender and affecting stroke reminds me of the picture of a facked city by ARISTIDES the Theban, on which we have so often gazed with inexpressible delight: that great artist has expressed the concern of a bleeding and dying mother, left her infant, who is creeping to her fide, should lick the blood that flows from her breaft, and mistake it for her milk.

In the ninth book of the Iliad, Homen reprefents the horrors of a conquered city, by faying, that her heroes should be slain, her palaces overthrown, her matrons ravished, and her whole race enslaved. But one of these Jewish poets, by a single circumstance, has far more emphatically pointed out the utter desolation of Babylon: "I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a single person than the golden wedge of "Ophir."

What feems to be particularly excellent in these writers, is their selection of such adjuncts and circumstances upon each subject, as are best calculated

ees

ex-

his

ck-

for

no

the

77

of

the

rith

ffed

left

ick

e it

re-

ng,

-15

ole

by

lly

E.I

ld;

calculated to firike the imagination and embellift their descriptions. Thus, they think it not enough to fay, " that Babylon, the glory of " kingdoms, shall never more be inhabited;" but they add a picturefque ftroke, " neither shall the " Arabian pitch his tent there: the wild beafts " of the ifland shall cry in their desolate houses, " and dragons in their pleafant places."

You have heard me frequently observe, how much visions, or images, by which a writer feems to behold objects that are absent, or even nonexistent, contribute to the true sublime. For this reason I have ever admired Minerva's speech in the fifth book of the Iliad, where she tells her favourite Diomede, " that the will purge his eyes " from the mists of mortality, and give him " power clearly to difcern the gods that were at " that time affifting the Trojans, that he might " not be guilty of the impiety of wounding any " of the celestial beings, Venus excepted." Obferve the superior strength and liveliness of the following image: " JEHOVAH," the tutelar God of the Jews, " opened the eyes of the young man, " and he faw; and behold, the mountain was " full of horses, and chariots of fire round about " him 1" with whicellownen

Do we fart, and tremble, and turn pale, when ORESTES exclaims that the furies are rushing forward to seize him? and shall we be

G 5

less

eft

of

in Ets

ted

(p

pe

di

21

· less affected with the writer, who breaks out into the following question? "Who is this that " cometh from Edom with dyed garments from " Bofra; this that is glorious in his apparel, "travelling in the greatness of his ftrength?"-It is the avenging God of the oppressed Jews, whom the poet imagines he beholds; and whose answer follows, "I that am mighty to save." "Wherefore," resumes the poet, " art thou red " in thine apparel, and thy garments like him " that treadeth in the wine-fat?" " I have trodden " the wine-press alone," answers the God; " and " of the people there were none with me: for I " will tread them in mine anger and trample " them in my fury, and their blood shall be " sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain " all my raiment." Another writer, full of the idea of that destruction with which his country was threatened, cries out, " How long shall I " fee the standard, and hear the found of the " trumpet !" And to represent total desolation, he imagines he fees the universe reduced to its primitive chaos: " I beheld the earth, and lo! it was " without form and void; and the heavens, and " they had no light."

Above all, I am marvellously struck with the beauty and boldness of the Prosofop EIAS, and the rich variety of comparisons, with which every page of these extraordinary writings abound.

When

When I shall have pointed out a few of these to your view, I shall think your curiofity will be fufficiently excited to peruse the book itself from which they are drawn. And do not fuffer yourfelf to be prejudiced against it, by the reproaches, raillery, and fatire, which I know my friend and disciple PORPHYRY is perpetually pouring upon the Jews. Farewell. al man warre TAR

 \mathbf{z}

51.

into

thát

rom

irel,

"

ws,

hofe

ve."

red

him

lden and

or I nple

be

tain

the

ntry II I

the

, he

mi-

was and

0,

the

and

rery nd.

hen

NUMB. 52. SATURDAY, May 5, 1753.

- Ha nuga feria ducent Hox. In mala derifum.

- Trifles fuch as thefe To serious mischiefs lead.

he is visuous, was one

To the ADVENTURER.

SIR.

ichier the litter by article one THOUGH there are many calamities to which all men are equally exposed, yet some species of intellectual distress are thought to be peculiar to the vicious. The various evils of disease and poverty, pain and forrow, are frequently derived from others; but shame and confusion are supposed to proceed from ourselves, and to be incurred only by the misconduct which they G 6 punifb.

b

fe

p

punish. This supposition is indeed specious; but I am convinced by the strongest evidence that it is not true: I can oppose experience to theory; and as it will appear that I suffer considerable loss by my testimony, it must be allowed to have the most distinguishing characteristic of sincerity.

THAT every man is happy in proportion as he is virtuous, was once my favourite principle: I advanced and defended it in all companies; and as the last effort of my genius in its behalf, I contrived a series of events by which it was illustrated and established: and that I might substitute action for narrative, and decorate sentiment with the beauties of poetry, I regulated my story by the rules of the drama, and with great application and labour wrought it into a tragedy.

When it was finished, I sate down like Hercules after his labours, exulting in the past, and enjoying the suture by anticipation. I read it to every friend who savoured me with a visit, and when I went abroad I always put it into my pocket. Thus it became known to a circle that was always increasing; and was at length mentioned with such commendation to a very great lady, that she was pleased to savour me with a message, by which I was invited to breakfast at nine the next morning, and acquainted that a select

but

t is

ind

ofs

ave

ce-

as

le:

es;

was

ub-

ntiited

rith

0 3

er-

and t to

my

hat

en-

eat a

t a

ect

felect company would then expect the pleasure of hearing me read my play.

The delight that I received from the contemplation of my performance, the encomium of my friends, and especially this message, was in my opinion an experimental proof of my principles, and a reward of my merit. I restected with great self-complacence, upon the general complaint that genius was without patronage; and concluded, that all who had been neglected were unworthy of notice. I believed that my own elevation was not only certain but near; and that the representation of my play would be secured by a message to the manager, which would render the mortifying drudgery of solicitation and attendance unnecessary.

ELATED with these expectations, I rose early in the morning, and being dressed long before it was time to set out, I amused myself by repeating the favourite passages of my tragedy aloud, forming polite answers to the compliments that should be made me, and adjusting the ceremony of my visit.

I observed the time appointed with such punctuality, that I knocked at the door while the clock was striking. Orders had been given for my admittance; and the porter being otherwise engaged, it happened that the servant whose place it was to introduce me, opened the door

in

in his flead, and upon hearing my name, advanced directly before me into the room; so that no discovery was made of an enormous queue of brown paper, which some mischievous brat had with a crooked pin hung between the two locks of my major periwig. I followed the valet into a magnificent apartment, where, after I had got within a very large Indian screen, I found five ladies and a gentleman.

I was a little disconcerted in my first address, by the respect that was shewn me, and the curiofity with which I was regarded: however, I made my general obeifance, and addreffing myfelf in particular to the elder of the ladies, whom I confidered as my patroness, I expressed my sense of the honour she had done me, in a short speech which I had preconceived for the purpose; but I was immediately informed, that the lady whose favour I had acknowledged was not yet come down: this mistake increased my confusion; for as I could not again repeat the fame words, I reflected, that I should be at last unprepared for the occasion on which they were to have been used. The company all this while continued flanding: I therefore hastily turned about, to reconnoitre my chair; but the moment I was feated, I perceived every one labouring to stifle a laugh. I inftantly suspected that I had committed some ridiculous indecorum, and I attempted

ed if-

wn

my

Ig-

n a d a

efs,

io-

ade felf

n I

nfe

ech

it I

ose

me

for

re-

for

een

ued

. to

was

e a

nit-

ted

to

to apologize for I knew not what offence; but after some hesitation, my extreme sensibility struck me speechless. The gentleman, however, kindly discovered the cause of their merriment, by exclaiming against the rude licentiousness of the vulgar, and at the same time taking from behind me the pendulous reproach to the honours of my head. This discovery afforded me inexpressible relief; my paper ramellie was thrown into the fire, and I joined in the laugh which it produced: but I was still embarrassed by the consequences of my mistake, and expected the lady by whom I had been invited, with solicitude and apprehension.

When she came in, the deserence with which she was treated by persons who were so much my superiors, struck me with awe; my powers of recollection were suspended, and I resolved to express my sentiments only by the lowness of my bow and the distance of my behaviour: I therefore hastily retreated backward; and at the same time bowing with the most prosound reverence, unhappily overturned the screen, which in its fall threw down the breakfast table, broke all the china, and crippled the lap-dog. In the midst of this ruin I stood torpid in silence and amazement, stunned with the shrieks of the ladies, the yelling of the dog, and the clattering of the china; and while I considered myself as the author

6

t

10

to

th

an

dra

no

/to

mo

foc

wa

wh

and

of such complicated mischief, I believe I selt as keen anguish as he, who with a halter about his neck looks up, while the other end of it is sastening to a gibbet.

THE screen, however, was soon replaced, and the broken china removed; and though the dog was the principal object of attention, yet the lady sometimes adverted to me: she politely desired that I would consider the accident as of no consequence; the china, she said, was a trisle, and she hoped Pompey was more frighted than hurt. I made some apology, but with great confusion and incoherence: at length, however, we were again seated, and breakfast was brought in.

I was extremely mortified to perceive, that the discourse turned wholly upon the virtues of Pompey, and the consequences of his hurt: it was examined with great attention and solicitude, and sound to be a razure of the skin the whole length of one of his fore-legs. After some topical application, his cushion was placed in the corner by his lady, upon which he lay down, and indeed whined piteously.

I was beginning to recover from my perpletity, and had just made an attempt to introduce a new subject of conversation, when casting my eye downward I was again thrown into extreme confusion, by seeing something hang from the fore-

52.

35

his

en-

and

log

the

de-

no

fle,

han

on-

we

ght

the

m-

W25

and

gth

pli-

his

ned

n

ex-

uce

my

eme

the orefore-part of my chair, which I imagined to be a portion of my shirt; though indeed it was no other than the corner of a napkin on which I sat, and which, during the consustant produced by the sall of the screen, had been left in the chair.

My embarraffment was foon discovered, though the cause was mistaken; and the lady hoping to remove it, by giving me an opportunity to display my abilities without the restraint of ceremony, requested that I would now give her the pleasure which she had impatiently expected, and read my play.

My play, therefore, I was obliged to produce, and having found an opportunity haftily to button up the corner of the napkin while the manufcript lay open in my lap, I began to read: and though my voice was at first languid, tremulous, and irrefolute, yet my attention was at length drawn from my situation to my subject; I pronounced with greater emphasis and propriety, and I began to watch for the effects which I expected to produce upon my auditors; but I was extremely mortised to find, that whenever I paused to give soom for a remark or an encomium, the interval was filled with an ejaculation of pity for the dog, who still continued to whine upon his cushron, and was lamented in these affectionate and pathe-

tic

C

2

th

n

m

h

A

n

th

re

b

fc

21

CC

th

Vi

66

·W

-pe

cl

tic terms-" Ah! poor, dear, pretty, little

IT happened, however, that by fome incidents in the fourth act the passions were apparently interested, and I was just exulting in my success. when the lady who fat next me unhappily opening her fnuff-box, which was not effected without fome difficulty, the dust that flew up threw me into a fit of fneezing, which inftantly caused my upper lip to put me again out of countenance: I therefore hastily felt for my handkerchief, and it was not with lefs emotion than if I had feen a ghoft, that I discovered it had been picked out of my pocket. In the mean time the opprobrious effusion descended like an icicle to my chin; and the eyes of the company, which this accident had drawn upon me, were now turned away, with looks which shewed that their pity was not proof against the ridicule of my distress. What I suffered at this moment, can neither be expressed nor conceived: I turned my head this way and that in the anguish of my mind, without knowing what I fought; and at last holding up my manuscript before my face, I was compelled to make use of the end of my neckcloth, which I again buttoned into my bosom, After many painful efforts I proceeded in my lecture, and again fixed the attention of my hearers. The fourth act was finished, finished, and they expressed great impatience to hear the catastrophe: I therefore began the fifth with fresh confidence and vigour; but before I had read a page, I was interrupted by two gentlemen of great quality, professors of Buckiss, who came with a design to wait upon the ladies to an auction.

I ROSE up with the rest of the company when they came in; but what was my aftonishment, to perceive the napkin, which I had unfortunately fecured by one corner, hang down from my waift to the ground! From this dilemma, however, I was delivered by the noble Buck who food nearest to me; who swearing an oath of astonishment, twitched the napkin from me, and throwing it to the fervant, told him that he had redeemed it from the rats who were dragging It by degrees into a place where he would never have looked foro it. in The syoung ladies were scarce less confounded at this accident than I's and the noble matron herfelf was fomewhat difconcerted: the faw my extreme confusion; and thought fit to apologize for her coufin's behaviour; " He is a wild boy, Sir," fays the, " he " plays thefe tricks with every body; but it is "his way, and no body minds it." When we were once more feated, the Bucks, upon the peremptory refusal of the ladies to go out, declared they would flay and hear the last act of my tragedy:

52.

little

dents
y incefs,
ening

w me d my ce: I

nd it een a out of

rious and t had

with proof fuf-

d nor that

wing anu-

but-

forts the

was

No

924

lau

diff

Th

pre

wh

utn

led

had

bre

Bu

df.

idfi

his

ant

WI

WD

the

tragedy; I was therefore requested to go one finite mysspirits were quite exhausted by the violent agintation of my mind; and I was intimidated by the presence of two persons, who appeared to consider me and my personneit as objects only of merinaent and sport. I would gladly have denounced all that in the morning had been the object of my hope, to recover the dignity which I had already lost in my own estimation; and had scarce any wish but to return without further disgrace into the quiet shade of obscurity. The ladies, however, would take into denial, and I was at length obliged to comply along our yellowers and had so are work.

- I was much pleased and surprised at the attention with which my new auditors feemed to liften as I went on: the dog was now illent, I increased the pathos of my voice in proportion as Lascended the climax of distress, and flattered myfelf that poetry and truth would be still victorious: but just at this esiss, the gentleman who had disengaged me from the mapkin, defired me to ftop half a moment; fomething, he faid, had just started into his mind, which if he did not communicate he might forget s then turning to his companion, " Jack, the fave they sat there was " fold in Smithfield no longer ago than laft Saturday, the largest ox that ever I beheld in my " life." The ridicule of this malleious apqstrophe was fo striking, that pity and decorum gave traged

52.

But

agı.

the

fider

arm.

nccd

my

endy

any

o the

even,

liged

how

oaf-

d to

ent;

ction

tereil

who

dome

had

ig to

was

Sa-

n my

apq-

orum gave

ove way, and my patroness berself burst into laughter; apon me, indeed, it produced a very different effect; for if I had been detected in an unsuccessful attempt to pick a pocket, I could not have felt more shame, confusion and anguish. The laughter into which the company had been furorized, was, however, immediately furpreffed, and a fevere centure passed upon the person who produced it. To atone for the mortification which I had fuffered, the ladies expressed the utmost impatience to hear the conclusion, and I was encouraged by repeated encomiums to proceed; but though I once more attempted to recolled myfelf, and again began the speech in which I had been interrupted, yet my thoughts were fill distracted; my voice saltered, and I had scarce breath to finish the first period.

Thus was remarked by my temmenter the Buck, who suddenly snatched the manuscript out if my hands, declared that I did not do my play inflice, and that he would finish it himself. Ide then began to read; but the affected gravity of his countenance, the unnatural tone of his voice, and the remembrance of his late anecdate of the ex, excited semsations that were incompatible both with pity and terror, and rendered me extremely wretched by keeping the company perpetually on the brink of laughter.

IN

h

to

b

vi

th

ne

In the action of my play, virtue had been fuftained by her own dignity, and exulted in the enjoyment of intellectual and independent happiness, during a feries of external calamities that terminated in death; and vice, by the fuccess of her own projects, had been betrayed into shame, perplexity, and confusion. These events were indeed natural; and therefore I poetically inferred, with all the confidence of demonstration, that 45 the torments of Tartarus, and the felicity of Elv-" fium, were not necessary to the justification of " the Gods; fince whatever inequality might be oretended in the diffribution of externals, peace " is still the prerogative of virtue, and intellectual " mifery can be inflicted only by guilt."

Bur the intellectual mifery which I suffered at the very moment when this favourite fentiment was read, produced an irrefiftible conviction that it was false; because, except the dread of that punishment which I had indirectly denied, I felt all the torment that could be inflicted by guilt. In the profecution of an undertaking which I believed to be virtuous, peace had been driven from my heart, by the concurrence of accident with the vices of others; and the mifery that I fuffered, fuddenly propagated itself: for not only enjoyment but hope was now at an end; my play, upon which both had depended, was overturned from

. 52.

fuf-

e en-

iness.

ermi-

f her

per-

ndeed

with

s the

Ely-

ion of

ght be

peace

ectual

red at

timent

n that

f that

felt all

t. In

elieved

m my

th the

ffered,

enjoy-

turned

from

from its foundation; and I was fo much affected that I took my leave with the abrupt hafte of diffress and perplexity. I had no concern about what should be faid of me when I was departed; and, perhaps, at the moment when I went out of the house, there was not in the world any human being more wretched than myfelf. The next morning, when I reflected coolly upon these events, I would willingly have reconciled my experience with my principles, even at the expence of my morals. I would have supposed that my defire of approbation was inordinate, and that a virtuous indifference about the opinion of others would have prevented all my diffres; but I was compelled to acknowledge, that to acquire this indifference was not possible, and that no man becomes vicious by not effecting imposibilities: there may be heights of virtue beyond our reach; but to be vicious, we must either do something from which we have power to abstain, or neglect something which we have power to do: there remained, therefore, no expedient to recover any part of the credit I had loft, but fetting a truth, which I had newly discovered by means so extraordinary, in a new light; and with this view I am a candidate for a place in the ADVENTURER.

is tran lagar room aga to amaged on a

DRAMATICUS.

hom its foundation; and I was to much affected start Now all 53 current bay Way 8, 1753. I tele

Quisque suos patimur Manes. VIRG.

to

aj

dif

at

Hi

tha

NE

for

this

a h

equ

on

lord

late

deal

and

of g

a th

frier

- Each has his lot, and bears the fate he drew. ng more wretched than my (e)f. The next morn-

S.I.R, Sod good vilcos befest Fleet, May 6.

TN confequence of my engagements. I address you once more from the habitations of mifery. In this place, from which bufiness and pleasure are equally excluded, and in which our only employment and diversion is to hear the narratives of each other, I might much foomer have guthered materials for a letter, had I not hoped to have been reminded of my promife : but fince I find myfelf placed in the regions of oblivion, where I am no less neglected by you than by the rest of mankind, I refelved no longer to wait for folicitation, but Role early this evening from between gloomy fullennefs and riotous metriment, to give you an account of part of my companions.

ONE of the most eminent members of our club is Mr. EDWARD SCAMPER, a man of whole name the Olympic heroes would not have been ashamed. NED was born to a small effate, which he determined to improve; and therefore, as foon as he became of age, mortgaged part of his land to buy a mare and stallion, and bred horses for

the

the course. He was at first very successful, and gained feveral of the king's plates, as he is now every day boafting, at the expence of very little more than ten times their value. At last, however, he discovered, that victory brought him more honour than profit : refolving, therefore, to be rich as well as illustrious, he replenished his pockets by another mortgage, became on a fudden a daring Better, and refolving not to truft a jockey with his fortune, rode his horse himself. distanced two of his competitors the first heat, and at last won the race, by forcing his horse on a descent to full speed at the hazard of his neck. His estate was thus repaired, and some friends that had no fouls advised him to give over; but NED now knew the way to riches, and therefore without caution increased his expences. From this hour he talked and dreamed of nothing but a horse-race; and rising soon to the summit of equestrian reputation, he was constantly expected on every courfe, divided all his time between lords and jockies, and, as the unexperienced regulated their betts by his example, gained a great deal of money by laying openly on one horse and fecretly on the other. NED was now fo fure of growing rich, that he involved his estate in a third mortgage, borrowed money of all his friends, and rifqued his whole fortune upon Bay-Vol. II. H Lincoln.

53.

G.

y 6. hefs fery.

201

loy-

atebeen vielf

n no

but fel-

u an

club hole been hich

foon land

s for

Lincoln. He mounted with beating heart, started fair and won the first heat; but in the second, as he was pushing against the foremost of his rivals, his girth broke, his shoulder was dislocated, and before he was dismissed by the surgeon, two bailists fastened upon him, and he saw Newmarket no more. His daily amusement for sour years has been to blow the signal for starting, to make imaginary matches, to repeat the pedigree of Bay-Lincoln, and to form resolutions against trusting another groom with the choice of his girth.

THE next in feniority is Mr. TIMOTHY SNUG, a man of deep contrivance and impenetrable fecrecy. His father died with the reputation of more wealth than he possessed: TIM. therefore, entered the world with a reputed fortune of ten thousand pounds. Of this he very well knew that eight thousand was imaginary: but being a man of refined policy, and knowing how much honour is annexed to riches, he refolved never to detect his own poverty; but furnished his house with elegance, fcattered his money with profusion, encouraged every scheme of coftly pleasure, spoke of petty losses with negligence, and on the day before an execution entered his doors, had proclaimed at a public table his resolution to be jolted no longer in a hackneycoach.

ANOTHER

ex

to

tic

acc

hit

pat

any

rup

idie

paff

I

ANOTHER of my companions is the magnanimous JACK SCATTER, the fon of a country gentleman, who having no other care than to leave him rich, considered that literature could not be had without expence; masters would not teach for nothing; and when a book was bought and read, it would fell for little. JACK was, therefore, taught to read and write by the butler; and when this acquisition was made, was left to pass his days in the kitchen and the stable, where he heard no crime censured but covetousness and distrust of poor honest servants, and where all the praise was bestowed on good housekeeping and a free heart. At the death of his father, lack fet himself to retrieve the honour of his family: he abandoned his cellar to the butler. ordered his groom to provide hay and corn at discretion, took his housekeeper's word for the expences of the kitchen, allowed all his fervants to do their work by deputies, permitted his domeftics to keep his house open to their relations and acquaintance, and in ten years was conveyed hither, without having purchased by the loss of his patrimony either honour or pleasure, or obtained any other gratification than that of having corrupted the neighbouring villagers by luxury and idlenefs.

DICK SERGE was a draper in Cornhill, and passed eight years in prosperous diligence, without H 2 any

53.

ond, his

eon,

four

peditions

ice of

peneputa-Tim,

d fore very nary:

owing he re-

it fur-

is mo-

neglienter-

ble his

OTHER

e

Ò

g

C

in

W

tic

un

ad

m

of

the

ore

an

mi

the

had

hin

me

any care but to keep his books, or any ambition but to be in time an alderman: but then, by fome unaccountable revolution in his understanding, he became enamoured of wit and humour, despised the conversation of pedlars and stockjobbers, and rambled every night to the regions of gaiety, in quest of company suited to his taste. The wits at first slocked about him for sport, and afterwards for interest; some found their way into his books, and fome into his pockets; the man of adventure was equipped from his shop for the pursuit of a fortune; and he had fometimes the honour to have his fecurity accepted when his friends were in diffress. Elated with these affociations, he foon learned to neglect his shop; and having drawn his money out of the funds, to avoid the necessity of teizing men of honour for trifling debts, he has been forced at last to retire hither, till his friends can procure him a post at court.

ANOTHER that joins in the same mess is Bob CORNICE, whose life has been spent in fitting up a house. About ten years ago Bob purchased the country habitation of a bankrupt: the mere shell of a building, Bob holds no great matter, the inside is the test of elegance. Of this house he was no sooner master than he summoned twenty workmen to his affishance, tore up the sloors and laid them anew, stripped off the wainscot, drew the windows

53

bi-

en.

ler-

hu-

and

re-

his

for

und

his

ped

l he

rity

ated

lect

t of

n of

d at

him

Вов

up a

the

hell

in-

was

ork-

laid

the

ows

windows from their frames, altered the disposition of doors and fire-places, and cast the whole fabric into a new form: his next care was to have his ceilings painted, his pannels gilt, and his chimney-pieces cary'd: every thing was executed by the ablest hands: BoB's business was to follow the workmen with a microscope, and call upon them to retouch their performances, and heighten excellence to perfection. The reputation of his house now brings round him a daily confluence of visitants, and every one tells him of some elegance which he has hitherto overlooked, fome convenience not yet procured, or some new mode in ornament or furniture. BoB, who had no wish but to be admired, nor any guide but the fashion, thought every thing beautiful in proportion as it was new, and confidered his work as unfinished, while any observer could suggest an addition; fome alteration was therefore every day made, without any other motive than the charms of novelty. A traveller at last suggested to him the convenience of a grotto: BoB immediately ordered the mount of his garden to be excavated; and having laid out a large fum in shells and minerals, was bufy in regulating the disposition of the colours and lustres, when two gentlemen, who had asked permission to see his gardens, presented him a writ, and led him off to less elegant apartments.

H 3

I KNOW

No

far

cri

wh

ful

de

mi

he

of

of

T

na

be

I KNOW not, Sir, whether among this fraternity of forrow you will think any much to be pitied; nor indeed do many of them appear to folicit compassion, for they generally applaud their own conduct, and despise those whom want of tafte or spirits suffers to grow rich. It were happy if the prifons of the kingdom were filled only with characters like thefe, men whom prosperity could not make useful, and whom ruin cannot make wife: but there are among us many who raife different fensations, many that owe their prefent mifery to the feductions of treachery, the ftrokes of cafualty, or the tenderness of pity; many whose fufferings difgrace fociety, and whose virtues would adorn it : of thefe, when familiarity shall have enabled me to recount their stories without horror, you may expect another narrative from,

to a silvalitati real agust a test bibli garrad bas references even body in regeneracy the discontinue of

the colleges and latter, when two participants was

with a little of the of the degree toget-

actor were St. I R ore every day

made, without any other pactive than the charas

viste (bomm) and it is in

Your most humble servant,

MISARGYRUS

NUMB.

r-

be

to

ir

of

ly

ty

ot

ir

le

y

11

ıt

Numb. 54. Saturday, May 12, 1753.

—— Sensim labefacta cadebat
Relligio — CLAUDIANUS.

—— His confidence in heav'n
Sunk by degrees ——

If a recluse moralist, who speculates in a cloyster, should suppose every practice to be insamous in proportion as it is allowed to be
criminal, no man would wonder; but every man
who is acquainted with life, and is able to
substitute the discoveries of experience for the
deductions of reason, knows that he would be
mistaken.

Lying is generally allowed to be less criminal than adultery; and yet it is known to render a man much more infamous and contemptible; for he who would modestly acquiesce in an imputation of adultery as a compliment, would resent that of a lie as an infult for which life only could atone. Thus are men tamely led hoodwinked by custom, the creature of their own folly, and while imaginary light stashes under the bandage which excludes the reality, they fondly believe that they behold the sun.

Lying, however, does not incur more infamy than it deferves, though other vices incur lefs. I H 4 have

re

vi

w

tr

gı

ot

tr

fe

m

fa

ar

ar

ne

m

fh

t

p

t

have before remarked, that there are some practices, which, though they degrade a man to the lowest class of moral characters, do yet imply some natural superiority; but lying is, on the contrary, always an implication of weakness and defect. Slander is the revenge of a coward, and dissimulation his desence: lying boasts are the stigma of impotent ambition, of obscurity without merit, and pride totally destitute of intellectual dignity: and even lies of apology imply indiscretion or rusticity, ignorance, folly, or indecorum.

But there is equal turpitude, and yet greater meanness, in those forms of speech which deceive without direct falsehood. The crime is committed with greater deliberation, as it requires more contrivance; and by the offenders the use of language is totally perverted: they conceal a meaning opposite to that which they express; their speech is a kind of riddle propounded for an evil purpose; and as they may, therefore, be properly distinguished by the name of Sphinxes, there would not perhaps be much cause for regret, if, like the first monster of the name, they should break their necks upon the solution of their enigmas.

INDIRECT lies more effectually than others destroy that mutual confidence, which is faid to be the band of fociety; they are more frequently repeated,

54.

ac-

the

oly

he

nd

nd

he

ut

C-

n-

e-

er

ve

t-

es

se .

2

1

n

e.

,

,

d

13

S

e

repeated, because they are not prevented by the dread of detection: and he who has obtained a virtuous character is not always believed, because we know not but that he may have been persuaded by the sophistry of folly, that to deceive is not to lie, and that there is a certain manner in which truth may be violated without incurring either guilt or shame.

Bur lying, however practifed, does, like every other vice, ultimately disappoint its own purpose: "A lying tongue is but for a moment." Detraction, when it is discovered to be false, confers honour, and dissimulation provokes resentment; the false boast incurs contempt, and the false apology aggravates the offence.

Is it not, therefore, aftonishing, that a practice, for whatever reason, so universally infamous and unsuccessful, should not be more generally and scrupulously avoided? To think, is to renounce it: and, that I may fix the attention of my readers a little longer upon the subject, I shall relate a story, which, perhaps, by those who have much sensibility, will not soon be forgotten.

CHARLOTTE and MARIA were educated together at an eminent boarding-school near London: there was little difference in their age, and their personal accomplishments were equal: but though their families were of the same rank, yet, as H 5 CHAR-

No. 54.

he

be

do

pa

m

pi

be

ai

m

b

fe

li

P

CHARLOTTE was an only child, she was considerably superior in fortune.

Soon after they were taken home, CHAR-LOTTE was addressed by Captain FREEMAN, who, besides his commission in the guards, had a small paternal estate: but as her friends hoped for a more advantageous match, the CAPTAIN was defired to forbear his vifits, and the lady to think of him no more. After some fruitless struggles they acquiefced; but the discontent of both was fo apparent, that it was thought expedient to remove Miss into the country. She was sent to her aunt, the Lady MEADOWS, who, with her daughter, lived retired at the family feat, more than one hundred miles distant from the metropolis. After the had repined in this dreary folitude from April to August, she was surprised with a visit from her father, who brought with him Sir JAMES FORREST, a young gentleman who had just succeeded to a baronet's title, and a very large estate in the same county. Sir JAMES had good-nature and good-fenfe, an agreeable perfon and an easy address: Miss was infensibly pleased with his company; her vanity, if not her love, had a new object; a defire to be delivered from a state of dependence and obscurity, had almost absorbed all the rest; and it is no wonder that this desire was gratified, when scarce any other was felt; or that in compliance with the united folicitations

ifi-

R-

N,

da

for

vas

nk

les

oth

ent

ent

th

ore

oli-

th

m

ry

on

ed

e, m

ft

is

1ŝ

.

IS

tations of her friends, and her lover, she suffered herself within a few weeks to become a lady and a wife. They continued in the country till the beginning of October, and then came up to London, having prevailed upon her aunt to accompany them, that Miss Meadows, with whom the bride had contracted an intimate friendship, might be gratified with the diversions of the town during the winter.

CAPTAIN FREEMAN, when he heard that Miss CHARLOTTE was married, immediately made proposals of marriage to MARIA, with whom he became acquainted during his visits to her friend, and soon after married her.

THE friendship of the two young ladies seemed to be rather increased than diminished by their marriage; they were always of the same party both in the private and public diversions of the season, and visited each other without the formalities of messages and dress.

But neither Sir James nor Mrs. Freeman could reflect without uneafiness upon the frequent interviews which this familiarity and confidence produced between a lover and his mistress, whom force only had divided; and though of these interviews they were themselves witnesses, yet Sir James insensibly became jealous of his lady, and Mrs. Freeman of her husband.

H 6

Tr

N

ha

CO

ho

fee

wo

din

in

66

go

It

go

abl

po

in

TA

and

do

eve

ing

pai

its

in

her

the

and

Ir happened in the May following, that Sir JAMES went about ten miles out of town to be present at the election of a member of parliament for the county, and was not expected to return till the next day. In the evening his lady took a chair and visited Mrs. FREEMAN: the rest of the company went away early, the CAPTAIN was upon guard, Sir JAMES was out of town, and the two ladies after supper fate down to piquet, and continued the game without once reflecting upon the hour till three in the morning. Lady For-REST would then have gone home; but Mrs. FREEMAN, perhaps chiefly to conceal a contrary defire, importuned her to flay till the CAPTAIN came in, and at length with fome reluctance she confented.

ABOUT five the CAPTAIN came home, and Lady Forrest immediately sent out for a chair: a chair, as it happened, could not be procured: but a hackney-coach being brought in its stead, the CAPTAIN insisted upon waiting on her ladyship home. This she refused with some emotion; it is probable that she still regarded the CAPTAIN with less indifference than she wished, and was therefore more sensible of the impropriety of his offer: but her reasons for rejecting it, however forcible, being such as she could not alledge, he persisted, and her resolution was overborne. By this importunate complaisance the CAPTAIN had

F

t

1

2

d

n

N

e

d

;

d

y

had not only thrown Lady Forrest into confusion, but displeased his wife: she could not, however, without unpoliteness, oppose it; and lest her uneasiness should be discovered, she affected a negligence which in some degree revenged it: she desired that when he came back he would not disturb her, for that she should go directly to bed; and added, with a kind of drowsy insensibility, "I am more than half asseep al"ready."

LADY FORREST and the CAPTAIN were to go from the Haymarket to Grosvenor Square. It was about half an hour after five when they got into the coach; the morning was remarkably fine, the late contest had shaken off all difposition to sleep, and Lady Forrest could not help faying, that she had much rather take a walk in the Park than go home to bed. The CAP-TAIN zealoufly expressed the same sentiment, and proposed that the coach should set them down at St. James's Gate. The lady, however, had nearly the same objections against being feen in the Mall without any other company than the CAPTAIN, that the had against its being known that they were alone together in a hackney-coach : she, therefore, to extricate herfelf from this fecond difficulty, proposed that they should call at her father's in Bond-street, and take her cousin MEADOWS, whom the knew

1

7

b

it o n

re

CI

aı

n

lo

fu

fo

ai

as pr

m

was immediately put in execution; but Lady Forrest found her cousin indisposed with a cold. When she had communicated the design of this early visit, Miss Meadows intreated her to give up her walk in the Park, to stay till the family rose, and go home after breakfast; "No," replied Lady Forrest, "I am determined upon a walk; but as I must first get rid of Cap-" tain Freeman, I will send down word that "I will take your advice." A servant was accordingly dispatched to acquaint the Captain, who was waiting below, that Miss Meadows was indisposed and had engaged Lady Forrest to breakfast.

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

NUMB. 55. TUESDAY, May 15, 1753.

Quid quisque vitet, nunquam homini satis. Hon.

While dangers hourly round us rife, No caution guards us from surprize.

FRANCIS.

THE CAPTAIN discharged the coach; but being piqued at the behaviour of his wife, and seeling that slow of spirits which usually returns

oach ! the therefore,

a

dy

gn

ner

he

,"

on

p-

hat

tc-

N,

W3

3T

on: voh

gai

TAG

S. .

but

fe,

illy

rns

returns with the morning, even to those who have not slept in the night, he had no desire to go home, and therefore resolved to enjoy the fine morning in the Park alone.

LADY FORREST, not doubting but that the CAPTAIN would immediately return home, congratulated herself upon her deliverance; but at the same time to indulge her desire of a walk, followed him into the Park.

THE CAPTAIN had reached the top of the Mall, and turning back met her before she had advanced two hundred yards beyond the palace. The moment fhe perceived him, the remembrance of her message, the motives that produced it, the detection of its falsehood, and discovery of its defign, her disappointment and consciousness of that very situation which she had so much reason to avoid, all concurred to cover her with confusion which it was impossible to hide: pride and good-breeding were, however, still predominant over truth and prudence; the was still zealous to remove from the CAPTAIN's mind any fuspicion of a design to shun him, and therefore, with an effort perhaps equal to that of a hero who smiles upon the rack, she affected an air of gaiety, faid she was glad to see him, and as an excuse for her message and her conduct, prattled fomething about the fickleness of woman's mind, and concluded with observing, that she changed

CL

va

ho

an

to

re

fib

to

ba

wi

th

he

the

ala

for

Soc

fro

wa

JA

bee

COI

a d

ner

eve

till

per

changed her's too often ever to be mad. By this conduct a retreat was rendered impossible, and they walked together till between eight and nine; but the clouds having insensibly gathered, and a sudden shower falling just as they reached Spring-Gardens, they went out instead of going back; and the Captain having put the lady into a chair took his leave.

do not of stail strikely IT happened that Sir JAMES, contrary to his first purpose, had returned from his journey, at night. He learnt from the fervants, that his lady was gone to Captain FREEMAN's, and was fecretly displeased that she had made this visit when he was absent; an incident which, however trifling in itself, was by the magic of jealoufy swelled into importance: yet upon recollection he reproved himself for this displeasure, since the presence of the CAPTAIN's lady would fufficiently fecure the honour of his own. While he was struggling with these suspicions, they increased both in number and strength in proportion as the night wore away. At one he went to bed; but he paffed the night in agonies of terror and refentment, doubting whether the absence of his lady was the effect of accident or design, listening to every noise, and bewildering himself in a multitude of extravagant suppositions. He rose again at break of day; and after several hours of suspence and irresolution, whether to wait the iffue,

issue, or go out for intelligence, the restlessness of curiosity prevailed, and about eight he set out for Captain FREEMAN'S; but left word with his servants, that he was gone to a neighbouring coffee-house.

MRS. FREEMAN, whose affected indifference and diffimulation of a defign to go immediately to bed, contributed to prevent the CAPTAIN's return, had during his absence suffered inexpresfible disquiet; she had, indeed, neither intention to go to bed, nor inclination to fleep; she walked backward and forward in her chamber, diffracted with jealoufy and fuspence, till she was informed that Sir JAMES was below, and defired to fee her. When she came down, he discovered that the had been in tears; his fear was now more alarmed than his jealoufy, and he concluded that fome fatal accident had befallen his wife; but he foon learnt that fhe and the CAPTAIN had gone from thence at five in the morning, and that he was not yet returned, Mrs. FREEMAN, by Sir JAMES's enquiry, knew that his lady had not been at home: her fuspicions, therefore, were confirmed; and in her jealoufy, which to prevent a duel the laboured to conceal, Sir JAMES found new cause for his own. He determined, however, to wait with as much decency as possible, till the CAPTAIN came in; and perhaps two persons were never more embarrassed by the presence

his

55

le;

gk;

air

his at dy

tly he

ng led

v-

fevas

fed he

nd

his

n-

ofe

of he

ie,

presence of each other. While breakfast was getting ready, Dr. TATTLE came to pay Mrs. FREEMAN a morning visit; and to the unspeakable grief both of the lady and her guest was immediately admitted. Doctor TATTLE is one of those male goffips who in the common opinion are the most diverting company in the world. The Doctor faw that Mrs. FREEMAN was lowspirited, and made several efforts to divert her, but without fuccess: at last he declared with an air of ironical importance, that he could tell her her fuch news as would make her look grave for fomething; "The Captain," fays, hey " has just huddled a fady into a chair at the door " of a bagnio near Spring Gardens." He foon perceived, that this speech was received with emotions very different from those he intended to produce; and, therefore, added, " that the need "not, however, be jealous; for notwithstand "ing the manner in which he had related "the incident, the lady was certainly a woman " of character, as he inftantly discovered by "her mien and appearance:" This particular confirmed the suspicion it was intended to remove; and the Doctor finding that he was not fo good company as usual, took his leave, but was met at the door by the CAPTAIN, who brought him back. His presence, however infignificant, imposed some restraint upon the rest of the

No

the " v

" a

" i

tor,

inde quii

the wor

fit, fhe

trut jeft

this

anc Do

wer

the company; and Sir JAMES, with as good an appearance of jocularity as he could assume, asked the CAPTAIN, "What he had done with his "wife." The CAPTAIN, with fome irrefolution, replied, that " he had left her early in the " morning at her father's; and that having made " a point of waiting on her home, the fent " word down that her cousin Meadows was " indisposed, and had engaged her to breakfast." The CAPTAIN, who knew nothing of the anecdote that had been communicated by the Doctor, judged by appearances that it was prudent thus indirectly to lie, by concealing the truth both from Sir JAMEs and his wife: he supposed, indeed, that Sir JAMES would immediately enquire after his wife at her father's, and learn that he did not flay there to breakfaft; but as it would not follow that they had been together, he left her to account for her absence as the thought fit, taking for granted that what he had concealed the also would conceal, for the same reasons; or, if the did not, as he had affirmed nothing contrary to truth, he might pretend to have concealed it in Sir JAMES, as foon as he had received this intelligence, took his leave with fome appearance of fatisfaction, and was followed by the Doctor.

As foon as Mrs. FREEMAN and the CAPTAIN were alone, she questioned him with great earnest-ness

was Irs.

55.

akwas

pild.

er, an

ave hey

oor oon

to

10-

ndted

by.

lar re-

not

ho ig-

of the

No

all

fible

the

cc .

" 2

« I

66 7

66 F

e v

46 f

ce f

" v

" (

" p

" 5

66]

" e

" I

" k

" }

" y

" V

" f

" P

"

ness about the lady whom he had been seen to put into a chair. When he had heard that this incident had been related in the presence of Sir JAMES, he was greatly alarmed left lady FORREST should increase his suspicions, by attempting to conceal that which, by a feries of enquiry to which he was now stimulated, he would probably discover: he condemned this conduct in himself, and, as the most effectual means at once to quiet the mind of his wife and obtain her affiftance, he told her all that had happened, and his apprehension of the consequences: he also urged her to go directly to Miss MEADOWS, by whom his account would be confirmed, and of whom the might learn farther intelligence of Sir JAMES; and to find some way to acquaint lady FORREST with her danger, and admonish her to conceal nothing. not died by your most welled ton She

MRS. FREEMAN was convinced of the CAPTAIN'S fincerity, not only by the advice which he urged her to give to lady FORREST, but by the confistency of the story and the manner in which he was affected. Her jealoufy was changed into pity for her friend, and apprehension for her husband. She hasted to Miss Meadows, and learnt that Sir James had enquired of the servant for his lady, and was told that she had been there early with Captain Freeman, but went away soon after him: she related to Miss Meadows all

55. put

Sir Est

to nich

fco-

the

told

go

ac-

ES

EST

ceal

AP-

t by

nged

her

vant

here

ows

all

all that had happened, and thinking it at least posfible that Sir James might not go directly home, the wrote the following letter to his lady:

" My dear Lady FORREST,

" AM in the utmost distress for you. Sir JAMES

" has suspicions which truth only can remove,

" and of which my indifcretion is the cause. If

"I had not concealed my defire of the CAP-

"TAIN's return, your defign to difengage yourself from him, which I learn from Mts MEADOWS.

" would have been effected. Sir JAMES break-

"fasted with me in the Haymarket; and has "fince called at your father's, from whence I

"write: he knows that your stay here was

" short, and has reason to believe the CAPTAIN

" put you into a chair some hours afterwards at

"Spring-Gardens. I hope therefore, my dear lady, that this will reach your hands time

"enough to prevent your concealing any thing.

"It would have been better if Sir JAMES had

"known nothing, for then you would not have been suspected; but now he must know all, or

"you cannot be justified. Forgive the freedom

" with which I write, and believe me most af-

" Yours,

" MARIA FREEMAN.

"P.S. I have ordered the bearer to fay he came "from Mrs. Fashion the milliner."

THIS

"

66

fe

fo

"

Tafk

fto

be

def

rec

fal

bee

dec

fart

tun

the

This letter was given to a chairman, and he was ordered to fay he brought it from the milliner's; because, if it should be known to come from Mrs. Freeman, and should fall by accident into Sir James's hands, his curiosity might prompt him to read it, and his jealousy to question the lady, without communicating the contents.

NUMB. 56. SATURDAY, May 19, 1753.

Venturi timor ipse mali.

Lucanus.

How oft the fear of ill to ill betrays!

SIR JAMES being convinced, that his lady and the CAPTAIN had passed the morning at a bagnio, by the answer which he received at her father's, went directly home. His lady was just arrived before him, and had not recovered from the consusion and dread which seized her when she heard that Sir JAMES came to town the night before, and at the same instant anticipated the consequences of her own indiscretion. She was told he was then at the coffee-house, and in a few minutes was thrown into an universal

nd he milcome accinight quef-

con-

. 56.

XX

vus.

lady rning reived lady recofeized ne to inftant indifoffeeito an

verfal

univerfal tremor upon hearing him knock at the door. He perceived her diffress, not with compaffion but rage, because he believed it to proceed from the consciousness of guilt: he turned pale, and his lips quivered; but he fo far refrained his passion as to ask her, without invective, "Where, and how she had passed the " night." She replied, " At Captain FREE-" MAN's; that the CAPTAIN was upon guard, " that she fat up with his lady till he came " in, and that then infifting to fee her home " fhe would fuffer the coach to go no farther " than her father's, where he left her early in the " morning:" fhe had not fortitude to relate the fequel, but stopped with some appearance of irrefolution and terror. Sir JAMES then asked, " If " he came directly from her father's home." This question, and the manner in which it was asked, increased her confusion: to appear to have flopped short in her narrative, she thought would be an implication of guilt, as it would betray a defire of concealment: but the past could not be recalled, and she was impelled by equivocation to falsehood, from which, however, she would have been kept back by fear, if Sir JAMES had not deceived her into a belief that he had been no farther than the neighbourhood. After these tumultuous reflections which passed in a moment. the ventured to affirm, that " fhe staid with Miss " MEADOWS

b

h

fe

ha

W

he

Wi

at

JA

imi

Sir

one

tio

His

tion

a p

he,

hau

"ir

"h

TAI

ner.

but she uttered this falsehood with such marks of guilt and shame, which she had indeed no otherwise than by this falsehood incurred or deserved, that Sir James no more doubted her insidelity than her existence. As her story was the same with that of the Captain's, and as one had concealed the truth and the other denied it, he concluded there was a confederacy between them; and determining first to bring the Captain to account, he turned from her abruptly, and immediately left the house.

At the door he met the chairman who had been dispatched by Mrs. Freeman to his lady; and fiercely interrogating him what was his business, the man produced the letter, and saying, as he had been ordered, that he brought it from Mrs. Fashion, Sir James snatched it from him, and muttering some expressions of contempt and resentment thrust it into his pocket.

IT happened that Sir JAMES did not find the CAPTAIN at home; he, therefore, left a billet, in which he requested to see him at a neighbouring tavern, and added that he had put on his sword.

In the mean time, his lady, dreading a discovery of the falsehood which she had asserted, dispatched a billet to Captain FREEMAN; in which she conjured him as a man of honour, for particular

ne:"
is of
herved,
elity
fame
had
t, he

nem;

N to

56.

been and iness, as he

Mrs., and d re-

nd the let, in abouron his

discol, diswhich particular other person, that he had seen her after he had left her at her father's: the also wante to her cousin Meadows, intreating, that if the was questioned by Sir James, he might be told that the staid with her till eight o'clock, an hour at which only herefelf and the setvants were up, or grow yeld list.

THE billet to Mile Mis woows came foon after the chairman had returned with an account of what had happened sto; the letter; and Miss Prizem AN was just gone in great haste to relate the accident to the CAPTAIN, as is was of importance that he should know it before his next interview with Sir James : but the Captain had been at home before her and had received both Sir lames's biller and that of this lady of the went immediately to the tawern, and, inquiring for Sir JAMES FORREST, was thewa into a back room one pair of flairs a Sir James received his fafuration without reply, and infantly bolted the door? His jealoufy was complicated with that maigna tion and contempt, which a fertie of injury from a person of inferior rank never fails to produce; he, therefore, demanded of the Cappain in a haughty tone, Whether he had not that morn-"ing been in nompany with his wife after "he had left ther var her father's ? The CAP! TAIN, who was sincenfed at Sir James's manu ner, and deemed himself engaged in honour to Vol. II. keep

th

to

gı

dr

do

kn

bri

ed :

to

frie

show Sir

esca

way

take

close

6

" G

keep the lady's fecret, answered, that " after " what he had faid in the morning, no man had " a right to suppose he had feen the lady afterwards; that to infinuate the contrary, was 46 obliquely to charge him with a falsehood; that " he was bound to answer no such questions. till they were properly explained; and that as a gentleman he was prepared to vindicate his " honour." Sir JAMES justly deemed this reply an equivocation and an infult; and being no longer able to restrain his rage, he cursed the CAPTAIN as a liar and a scoundrel, and at the fame time striking him a violent blow with his fift, drew his fword and put himfelf in a posture of defence. Whatever defign the CAPTAIN might have had to bring his friend to temper, and reconcile him to his wife, when he first entered the room, he was now equally enraged, and indeed had suffered equal indignity; he, therefore, drew at the same instant, and after a sew desperate passes on both sides, he received a wound in his breaft, and reeling backward a few paces fell down. or alies rever then torother to newed

THE noise had brought many people to the door of the room, and it was forced open just as the Captain received his wound: Sir James was secured, and a messenger was dispatched for a furgeon. In the mean time, the Captain perceived himself to be dying; and whatever might before

before have been his opinion of right and wrong," and honour and shame, he now thought all dist' fimulation criminal, and that his murderer had' a right to that truth which he thought it meritorious to deny him when he was his friend : he. therefore, earnestly defired to speak a few words to him in private. This request was immediately granted; the persons who had rushed in withdrew, contenting themselves to keep guard at the door; and the CAPTAIN beckoning Sir JAMES to kneel down by him, then told him, that & how-" ever his lady might have been surprized or be-" trayed by pride or fear into diffimulation or " falsehood, she was innocent of the crime which " he supposed her solicitous to conceal t" he then briefly related all the events as they had happened; and at laft, grasping his hand, urged him to escape from the window, that he might be a friend to his widow and to his child, if its birth hould not be prevented by the death of its father: Sir JAMES yielded to the force of this motive, and escaped as the CAPTAIN had directed. In his way to Dover he read the letter which he had taken from the chairman, and the next post inclosed it in the following to his lady; 1011AE 3.22

" My dear CHARLOTTE, of sings some

"I Am the most wretched of all men; but I do not upbraid you as the cause: would to "God that I were not more guilty than you!

I 2 " We

56.

ter had er-

was hat

ons, t as

his

no

the

the

lture

and

tered

and

here-

few

ound

the

uft as

AMES

for a

pernight

efore

66

66

W

to 1

tud

dref

rial

"We are the martyrs of diffimulation. By diffi-" mulation dear Captain FREEMAN was induced to wafte those hours with you, which he would otherwise have enjoyed with the poor unhapor py diffembler his wife. Truffing in the fuccess of diffimulation, you was tempted to venture into the Park, where you met him whom wou wished to thun. By detecting diffimulation in the CAPTAIN, my suspicions were increafed; and by diffimulation and falfehood wou confirmed them. But your diffimulation and falsehood were the effects of mine; yours were ineffectual, mine succeeded i for I left word that I was gone no farther than the Coffeehouse, that you might not suspect I had learned 46 too much to be deceived. By the success of a " lie put into the mouth of a chairman, I was of prevented from teading a letter which at last would have undeceived me's and by perfit-"ing in diffimulation, the CAPTAIN has made "his friend a fugitive, and his wife a widow "Thus does infincerity terminate in mifery and confusion, whether in its immediate purpose "it fucceeds or is disappointed. O my dear " CHARLOTTE ! if ever we meet again, --- to " meet again in peace is impossible - but if ever we meet again, let us resolve to be fin-" cere : to be fincere is to be wife, innocent, and " fafe. We venture to commit faults which " fhame

50.

ffr-

ced

uld

ap-

uc-

en-

mon

ula-

in-

boo

tion

ours

ffee-

of a

laft

rliftnade

low.

pofe

dear

- to

ut if

fin-

and .

hich.

name

"hope to conceal them by a lie. But in the labyrinth of falschood, men meet those evils which they seek to avoid; and as in the brait path of truth alone they can see before them, in the strait path of truth alone they can purfue felicity with success. Adieu I jam for dreadful! — I can subscribe nothing that does not reproach and torment me — Adieu!"

WITHIN a few weeks after the receipt of this letter, the unhappy lady heard that her husband was cast away in his passage to France in a month.

NUMB. 57. TUESDAY, May 22, 1753-

-- Nec vox hominem fonat -- VIRG.

To the ADYNAMA TO the And And To the And And To the And

seam, and it obeveth him with teach I ?

I ONGINUS proceeds to address his friend.

TERENTIANUS in the following manner:

It is the peculiar privilege of poetry, not only to place material objects in the most amiable attitudes, and to clothe them in the most graceful dress, but also to give life and motion to simulate tial beings; and form, and colour, and action;

I.3

even

fe

fa

k

fe

"

4

T

fp

go

ne

pa

CO

im

the

his

the Vices, and the Passions; and to bring before our eyes, as on a stage, every faculty of the human mind.

PROSOPOPOEIA, therefore, or personification, conducted with dignity and propriety, may be justly esteemed one of the greatest efforts of the creative power of a warm and lively imagination. Of this figure many illustrious examples may be produced from the Jewish writers I have been so earnestly recommending to your perusal; among whom, every part and object of nature is animated, and endowed with sense, with passion, and with language.

To say that the lightning obeyed the commands of GOD, would of itself be sufficiently sublime; but a Hebrew bard expresses this idea with far greater energy and life: "Canst thou seems of the lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, Here we are!" And again, "God sendeth forth light, and it goeth; he calleth it again, and it obeyeth him with sear." How animated, how emphatical, is this unexpected answer, "Here we are!"

PLATO, with a divine boldness, introduces in his Carro, the Laws of Athens pleading with Socrages, and dissuading him from an attempt to escape from the prison in which he was confined; and the ROMAN rival of DEMOSTHENES

has

57.

ES.

be-

the

ion,

be

the

ion.

be

1 fo

ong

nat-

and

om-

ntly

idea

hou

fay

God

th it

Tow

ad

s in

has made his Country tenderly expostulate with CATILINE, on the dreadful miferies which his rebellion would devolve on her head. But will a candid critic prefer either of these admired perfonifications, to those passages in the Jewish poets. where Babylon, or Jerufalem, or Tyre, are represented as fitting on the dust, covered with fackcloth, firetching out their hands in vain, and loudly lamenting their defolation? Nay, farther, will he reckon them even equal to the following fictions? Wisnomais introduced, faying of herfelf : "When G O D prepared the heavens, I "was thereg when he fet a circle upon the face " of the deep, when he gave to the fea his de-" cree that the waters should not pass his com-" mandments, when he appointed the founda-" tions of the wanth then wastd by him as one "brought up with him; and I was daily his " delight, playing always before him," Where, TERENTIANUS. Shall we find our MINERVA. speaking with such dignity and elevation? The goddess of the Hebrew bard, is not only the patroness, and inventress of arts and learning; the parent of felicity and fame, the guardian and conductress of human life; but the is painted as immortal and eternal, the constant companion of the great CREATOR himself, and the partaker of his counfels and defigns. Still bolder is the other Profopopæia: " DESTRUCTION and DEATH fay

14

SOPREL

with

on-

NES

has

h

m

ex

th

po

to ffil

liv

rea

Jer

II

inc

FEC

cre

"(of Wisdom) we have heard the fame there"tof with our ears." If pretenders to taste and
judgment censure such a section as extravagant
and wild, I despise their frigidity and gross insensublity ships and an analysis and prossing such as a section and such as a section and such as a section and section as a sect

WHEN JE HOVAH is represented as defcending to punish the earth in his just anger, it is added, " Before him went the PESTILENCE." When the Babylonian tyrant is destroyed, "the "firstrees rejoice at his fall, and the cedars of Lebanon, faying, Since thou art Vaid down. " no feller is come up against us." And at the captivity of Jerufalem the very ramparts and the walls lament, " they languish together." Read likewife the following address, and tell me what emotion you feel at the time of perusal : 66 O "chou fword of the Lord, how long will it be Fiere thou be quiet? put up thyfelf into thy feabbard, reft and be filent." Art, thou not amazed and delighted, my friend, to beheld joy and anguish, and revenge ascribed to the trees of the forest, to walls, and warlike inftruments and inventrels of arts and learningstom

BEFORE I conclude these observations, I can not forbear taking notice of two remarkable palfages in the Hebrew writers, because they bear a close resemblance with two in our own traged dians.

SOPHOCLES,

d

it

1+

aì

it

of

2,

ie re

ad

at

0

be

y

ot

25

U-i

911

14

P

ar

e-

his

S,

Cassandra, in Eschylus, struck with the treachery and barbarity of Clytemnestra, who is murdering her hulband Agamemnon, suddenly exclaims in a prophetic fury, "Shall I call her the directul mother of Hell!" To represent the most terrible species of destruction, the Jewish poet says, "The first-born of Death shall devour." his strength."

Besides the attribution of person and action to objects immaterial or inanimate, there is still another species of the Prosopopoeia no less lively and beautiful than the former, when a real person is introduced speaking with propriety and decorum. The speeches which the Jewish poets have put into the mouth of their JEHOVAH, are worthy the greatness and incomprehensible Majesty of the All-Perfect Being. Hear him asking one of his creatures, with a lofty kind of irony, "Where "wast thou, when I laid the foundations of the

P

b

01

ill

pr

fu!

H

fee

tu

ger

No

is I

the

hav

tog

the

are

oin

wh

of]

upo

" the earth? declare, if thou haft understanding. Who, hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon " it? Whereon are the foundations thereof " fastened, or who laid the corner - stone? When the morning stars sang together, and all the fons of GOD shouted for joy? Or " who shut up the sea with doors, when it brake " forth as if it had iffued out of the womb? "When I brake up for it my decreed place, and " fet bars, and doors, and faid, Hitherto shalt "thou come, but no farther, and here shall the of thy waves be stayed." How can we reply to these sublime enquiries, but in the words that follow? "Behold, I am vile, what shall I " answer thee? I will lay mine hand upon my " mouth."

THAVE in a former treatife observed to you, that HOMER has degraded his Gods into men: these writers alone have not violated the DIVINE MAJESTY by inadequate and indecent representations, but have made the great CREATOR ast and speak in a manner suitable to the supreme dignity of his nature, as far as the grossness of mortal conceptions will permit. From the sublimity and spirituality of their notions, so different in degree and kind from those of the most exalted philosophers, one may, perhaps, be inclined to think their claim.

g.

OU

on

of

e?

nd Or

ke

6

and

alt

the

we

rds

1.1

my

ou,

en:

ide-

reat

will

y of

kind

ers,

heir

laim

claim to a divine inspiration reasonable and just, since GOD alone can describe himself to man.

I HAD written thus far, when I received difpatches from the empress Zenobia, with orders to attend her instantly at Palmyra; but am resolved, before I set out, to add to this letter a few remarks on the beautiful comparisons of the Hebrew poets.

THE use of similies in general consists in the illustration or amplification of any subject, or in presenting pleasing pictures to the mind by the suggestion of new images. Homer and the Hebrew bards distain minute resemblances, and seek not an exact correspondence with every feature of the object they introduce. Provided a general likeness appear, they think it sufficient. Not solicitous for exactness, which in every work is the sure criterion of a cold and creeping genius, they introduce many circumstances that perhaps have no direct affinity to the subject, but taken all together contribute to the variety and beauty of the piece.

THE pleasures of friendship and benevolence are compared to the persumes that slow from the continents usually poured on the priest's head, which run down to his beard and even to the skirts of his clothing. The sun rising and breaking in upon the shades of pight, is compared to a bride-

I 6

groom.

I

"

ne

66

66

ex

lit

ex

and

eve

66

66

"

66

"

-111

groom iffuing out of his chamber y in altufionite the Jewish custom, of whering the bridegroom from his chamber at midnight with great foliant nity and fplendor, preceded by the light of innumerable lamps and torches. How amably is the tenderhols and folicitude of GOD for his favous rites expressed to as the eagle storeth upoher "neft, fluttereth over her youngy spreadeth abroad " her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her Missings, fo the Lord alone did lead them!" On the other hand, how dreadfully is his indignation described; " I will be unto them as a Million, as a leopard by the way will I observe them. I will meet them as a bear that is bereaved of her whelps, and I will rent the caul " of their heart." A little afterwards the feene Audienly changes, and divine favour is painted by the following limilitades: " I will be as the suder unto Jades he shall grow as the flly; is his branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive-tree, and his finell like Mount to Libanus." MENANDER himfelf, that juft characterizer of human life, has not given us a more appeard lively comparison than the spllowing: 16 As the climbing aufandy way ib togthe feet of the aged, fo is a wife full of words to a " quiet man." Nor has one of our Grecian poets fpoken fo feelingly, fo eloquently, or fo elegantly of beauty, as the emperor Solomon of his green:

-

er

ad

er

127

8-

12

ve

e-

lue

ne

ted the

y ;

all

unt ha-

ore

ng:

feet

o a

elès

his

he militrets, of bride, in images perfectly original. and new the Thy hair, lays he, is as a flock of goars that appear from Mount Gilead; thy w teeth are like a flock of theep that are even " fhorn, which come up from the washing:". by which marriage then exact equality, evenhels, and whitehels, are gally represented. I.e. The neck is like the tower of David, Builded for " an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand. " bucklers, all fhields of mighty men ." that is, firalght and tall, adorned with golden chains and the richeft lewels of the East Thy two breatts are like two young roes that are " twins, which feed among the lilies : the exquisite elegance and propriety of which similitude need not to be pointed out, and cannot be excelled.

a conclusion, not only for the sake of its beauty and justness, but because it describes a friendship so different from the constancy which I hope will ever be the character of yours and mine. "My brethren," says the writer, "have dealt de"ceitfully with me. They are like torrents "which when swoln and increased with winter "liowers and the meltings of ice, promise great and unfailing plenty of waters; but in the times of violent heats, suddenly are parched up and disappear. The traveller in the deserts of

n

fe

W

n

h

a

C

tl

pi

u

ar

le

CC

to

no

no

of Arabia feeks for them in vain; the troops of Sheba looked, the caravans of Tema waited

for them: they came to the accustomed springs

for relief; they were confounded, they perished with thirst."

In giving you these short speciments of Jewish poety, I think I may compare myself to those spices which the above-mentioned Moses dispatched, to discover the country he intended to conquer; and who brought from thence, as evidences of its fruitfulness, the most deliquous figs and pomegranates, and a branch with one cluster of grapes, " so large and weighty," says the historian, " that they have it between two upon a "staff." Farewell.

litade need not so be pointed out and call of

NUMB. 58. SATURDAY, May 25, 1753.

Damnant quod non intelligunt. Cic.
They condemn what they do not understand.

EURIPIDES, having prefented Socrates with the writings of Heraclitus, a philosopher famed for involution and obscurity, enquired afterwards his opinion of their ment. "What

586

209

ted

gs

ied

22

ift

ofe

if-

to

vi-

igs

ter if.

1 2

X9

:1

ok)

×

201

22

E9 0-

ed

at n-

"I understand," faid SOCRATES, "I, find " to be excellent; and, therefore, believe that " to be of equal value which I cannot undercontent to think thee there is judge". bnaft "

THE reflection of every man who reads this paffage will fuggest to thin, the difference between the practice of Socrates, and that of modern critics: Socrates, who had, by long obfervation upon himself and others, discovered the weakness of the strongest, and the dimness of the most enlightened intellect, was afraid to decide hastily in his own favour, or to conclude that an author had written without meaning, because he could not immediately catch his ideas; he knew that the faults of books are often more justly imputable to the reader, who fometimes wants attention, and fometimes penetration; whose understanding is often obstructed by prejudice, and often diffipated by remiffness; who comes fometimes to a new Rudy, unfurnished with knowledge previously necessary; and finds difficulties insuperable, for want of ardour sufficient to encounter them. wait doing

OBSCURITY and clearness are relative terms: to fome readers scarce any book is easy, to others not many are difficult : and furely they, whom neither any exuberant praise bestowed by others, nor any eminent conquests over stubborn problems, have entitled to exalt themselves above the

503

No

rail

rari

allu

pre

goti

EVO

auth

the

cert

owe

tion

ber

his

pute

chaf

whic

expr

mina

H

has 1

form

whic

the r

gotte

denu

raife.

C

the common biders of mankind, might condesend to imitate the candour of Sook area; and where they find incontestible proofs of superior genius, be content to think that there is justness in the connection which they cannot trace, and cogency in the reasoning which they cannot compressed the reasoning the reasoning content to the reasoning which they cannot compressed the reasoning the reasoning content to the rea

This diffidence is never more reasonable, than in the pernful of the authors of antiquity; of those whose works have been the delight of ages, and transmitted as the great inheritance of mankind. from one generation to another: furely, no man. can, without the utmost arrogance, imagine, that. he brings any superiority of understanding to the perulal of thefe books which have been preferred. in the devastation of cities, and fratched up from the wreck of nations; which thefe who fled before Barbatrans have been exceful to carry off in the Hully of migration, and of which barbarians have repented the deftruction. If in books thus made venerable by the uniform attellation of Accellive ages, any paffages shall appear unworthy of that praise which they have formerly received, let us not immediately determine, that they owed their reputation to dulness or bigot-Ty but sufpet nat leuft that our anceftors had forme realons for their opinions, and that our ignorance of those reasons makes us differ from them, save entitled to exact themselves . ment

IT

g.

nd

re

18,

he

CY.

1

an.

nd

nd.

an.

he ed.

m

he

ins

us.

of.

in-

rly:

hat

ot-

rad !

nur

om

16

I.T.

Ir often happens, that an author's reputation is endangered in succeeding times, by that which raised the loudest applause among his cotemporaries; nothing is read with greater pleasure than allusional to recent sacks, reigning opinions, or present controversies which sacks are forgotten, land recontroversies extinguished, these swourite touches sole allusheir graces; and the author in his descent to posterity must be left to the mercy of chance, without any power of aftertaining the memory of those things, to which he owed his success thoughts and his kindest reception.

On such occasions, every reader should remember the diffidence of Socrates, and repair by his candour the injuries of time; he should impute the seeming defects of his author to some chasm of intelligence, and suppose, that the sense which is now weak was some forcible, and the expressions which is now dubious formerly determinate.

How much the mutilation of ancient history has taken away from the beauty of poetical performances, may be conjectured from the light which a lucky commentator formatimes offeres, by the recovery of an incident that had been long forgotten: thus, in the third book of Horack, Juno's denunciations against those that should prefume to raise again the walls of Troy, could for many

ages

7 1E

T

is

the

im

go

to

CO

flu

luc

me

bo

He

are

ed

the

ages please only by splendid images and swelling language, of which no man discovered the use or propriety, till LE FEVRE, by shewing on what occasion the Ode was written, changed wonder to rational delight. Many passages yet undoubtedly remain in the fame author, which an exacter knowledge of the incidents of his time would clear from objections. Among these I have always numbered the following lines to manifeld sid in the the

he mercy of chiene Aurum per medios ire fatellites Et perrumpere amat saxa, potentius Ictu fulmineo. Concidit Auguris Argivi domus ob lucrum Demerfa excidio. Diffidit urbium Portas vir Macedo, et subruit emulos Munera navium Reges muneribus. chafin of intelligence, and import, that

Stronger than thunder's winged force, doing All-powerful gold can fpread its course, 1100 Thro' watchful guards its paffage make, And loves through folid walls to break : From gold the overwhelming woes, next and That crush'd the Grecian augur role: Philip with gold thro' cities broke, it and -101 And rival monarchs felt his yoke; Captains of hips to gold are flaves,

The fierce as their own winds and waves. rancis.

The

58. ling

vhat er to edly

ow-

um-

ind Tod stres

noir

her his pute

chaff whice exor

atio.

ez niot oidu

C19.

The

The close of this passage, by which every reader is now disappointed and offended, was probably the delight of the Roman court: it cannot be imagined, that Horace, after having given to gold the force of thunder, and told of its power to storm cities and to conquer kings, would have concluded his account of its efficacy with its influence over naval commanders, had he not alluded to some fact then current in the mouths of men, and therefore more interesting for a time than the conquests of Philip. Of the like kind may be reckoned another stanza in the same book:

-- Jussa coram non sine conscio
Surgit marito, seu vocat institor
Seu navis Hispanæ magister

Dedecorum pretiosus emptor.

The conscious husband bids her rife, who when some rich factor courts ber charms, Who calls the wanton to his arms, And, prodigal of wealth and same, Profusely buys the costly shame. FRANCIS.

He has little knowledge of HORACE who imagines that the FACTOR, or the SPANISH MERCHANT, are mentioned by chance: there was undoubtedly some popular story of an intrigue, which those names recalled to the memory of his reader.

THE

No

COIL

tain

mer

pro

of n

the

thu

Tha

that

but

felf

not

beer

the

com

com

THE flame of his genius in other parts, though fomewhat dimmed by time, is not totally eclipsed; his address and judgment yet appear, though much of the spirit and vigour of his sentiment is lost: this has happened to the twentieth Ode of the first book;

Vile potabis modicis Sabinum

Cantharis, Græca quod ego ipse testa

Conditum levi; datus in theatro

Cùm tibi plausus,

Chare Mæcenas eques. Ut paterni

Fluminis ripæ, simul et jocosa

Redderet laudes tibi Vaticani

Montis imago.

A poet's beverage humbly cheap,
(Should great Mæcenas be my guest)
The vintage of the Sabine grape,
But yet in sober cups, shall crown the seak:
'Twas rack'd into a Grecian cask,
Its rougher juice to melt away;
I seal'd it too — a pleasing task!
With annual joy to mark the glorious day,
When in applausive shouts thy name
Spread from the theatre around,
Floating on thy own Tiber's stream,
And Echo, playful nymph, return'd the sound.

FRANCIS.

We

ď.

gh

d;

ch

ft:

the.

31:10

und.

18.

We

We here easily remark the intertexture of a happy compliment with an humble invitation; but certainly are less delighted than those, to whom the mention of the applause bestowed upon Mæcenas, gave occasion to recount the actions or words that produced it.

Two lines which have exercised the ingenuity of modern critics, may, I think, be reconciled to the judgment, by an easy supposition: Horack thus addresses Agrippa,

Scriberis Vario fortis, et hostium
Victor, Mæonii carminis alite.

Varius, a fwan of Homer's wing, Shall brave Agrippa's conquests fing.

FRANCIS.

That Varius should be called "A bird of Ho"meric song," appears so harsh to modern ears,
that an emendation of the text has been proposed:
but surely the learning of the anoients had been
long ago obliterated, had every man thought himself at liberty to corrupt the lines which he did
not understand. If we imagine that Varius had
been by any of his cotemporaries celebrated under
the appellation of Musarom Ares, the swan
of the Muses, the language of Horace becomes graceful and familiar; and that such a
compliment was at least possible, we know from

per

125

us .

the transformation feigned by HORACE of himfelf. resolutioni et la homode invitationi or

THE most elegant compliment that was paid to Addison, is of this obscure and perishable kind:

When panting Virtue her last efforts made, You brought your CL10 to the virgin's aid.

These lines must please as long as they are underflood; but can be understood only by those that have observed Addison's signatures in the Spectator.

THE nicety of these minute allusions I shall exemplify by another instance, which I take this occasion to mention, because, as I am told, the commentators have omitted it. TIBULLUS addreffes Cynthia in this manner:

Te spectem, suprema mibi cum venerit hora, Te teneam moriens deficiente manu.

Before my closing eyes, dear Cynthia, stand, Held weakly by my fainting trembling hand.

To these lines Ovid thus refers in his elegy on the death of TIBULLUS; on by any or his co

Cynthia decedens, felicius, inquit, amata Sum tibi ; vixisti dum tuus ignis eram, Cui Nemesis, quid, ait, tibi sunt mea damna dolori?

Me tenuit moriens deficiente manu.

pdi

Bleft

Blest was my reign, retiring Cynthia cry'd: Not till he left my breast, Tibullus dy'd. Forbear, said Nemess, my loss to moan, The fainting trembling hand was mine alone.

The beauty of this passage, which consists in the appropriation made by Nemess of the line originally directed to Cynthia, had been wholly imperceptible to succeeding ages, had chance, which has destroyed so many greater volumes, deprived us likewise of the poems of Tibulius.

T

8.

m-

aid

ble

ler-

hat

ec-

hall

this

the

ad-

d.

Bleft

On recount the rollings and turn notified with china emek's the greedy decived in the preedy decived in the preedy that the collected flows of miles dead.

Or Exputh peerwite debay or the relationships and the collected flows of miles dead.

Tribit indigence of enchors, due product of the product of ports, and long-then the object mentation and relieute, of compation and relieute, of compation and reinpersonal or other compations.

To his Your coffered, this not ode in of the Milde Mater batter able to builded fince the days of American, whole car

be fortunate for them if they possible in the greatest publishment that can possible the sticked on them, a to oblige them to sup in

erriabel terro

NUMB

el

25

fo

an

Sa

ren

lifie

buf

hire

felv

fate

F

I

Bleft was my reign, ratiring Cynthia cry'd:
Not till he left up breaft T. T. S. Bind N. B. 1753.
For E. 1753, feld wenths, my loss to mean.

Si Pieria Quadrans tibi nullus in Arca
Ostendatur, ames nomen victomque Machara
Et vendas potius, commissa quod Auctio vendita
Stantibus, Cenephorum, Tripodes, Armaria, Cistar,
Haleyonem Bacchi, Thebas, & Tenea faustio

If not a fouse in thy lank purse appear,
Go mount the rostrum and turn auctioneer;
With china crack'd the greedy crowd trepan,
With spurious pictures and with salse japan;
Sell the collected stores of misers dead,
Or English peers for debts to Gallia sled.

THE indigence of authors, and particularly of poets, has long been the object of lamentation and ridicule, of compassion and contempt.

It has been observed, that not one favourite of the Muses has ever been able to build a house since the days of Amphion, whose art it would be fortunate for them if they possessed; and that the greatest punishment that can possibly be inflicted on them, is to oblige them to sup in their own lodgings.

- Molles

NINB

59

1

20 1

iqqs

ftas,

UVO

il ar

n,

1;

larly

f la-

con-

urite

house

would

that e in-

their

Molles

— Molles ubi reddunt ova columbæ. Where pigeons lay their eggs.

Boileau introduces Damon, whose writings entertained and instructed the city and the court, as having past the summer without a shirt, and the winter without a cloke; and resolving at last to sorsake Paris.

—— ou la vertu n'a plus ni Feu ni Lieu; Where shiv'ring worth no longer finds a home; and to find out a retreat in some distant grotto,

D'où jamais ni l' Huissier, ni le Serjent n' approche; Sase, where no critics damn, nor duns molest.

"THE rich Comedian," fays BRUYERE, "lolling in his gilt chariot, bespatters the face of Cornellle walking asoot:" and JUVENAL remarks, that his cotemporary bards generally qualified themselves by their diet, to make excellent bustos; that they were compelled sometimes to hire lodgings at a baker's, in order to warm themselves for nothing; and that it was the common sate of the fraternity,

Pallere, & vinum toto nescire Decembri.

Look pale, and all December taste no wine.

DRYDEN.

Vol. II. K VIRGIL

VIRGIL himself is strongly suspected to have lain in the streets, or on some ROMAN BULK, when he speaks so feelingly of a rainy and tempestuous night in his well-known epigram.

"THERE ought to be an hospital founded for decayed wits," said a lively Frenchman, "and it might be called an hospital of incurables."

Few, perhaps, wander among the laurels of Parnassus, but who have reason ardently to wish and to exclaim with Æneas, but without the hero's good fortune,

Si nunc fe nobis ille aureus arbore ramus Oftendat nemore in tanto!

O! in this ample grove could I behold The tree that blooms with vegetable gold.

PITT.

66

T

po

of

in

ag

to

fin

fav

ger

of

all

fess

imr

THE patronage of Lelius and Scipio did not enable Terence to rent a house. Tasso, in a humorous fonnet addressed to his favourite cat, earnestly entreats her to lend him the light of her eyes during his midnight studies, not being himself able to purchase a candle to write by. Dante the Homer of Italy, and Camoens of Portugal, were both banished and imprisoned. Cervantes, perhaps the most original genius the world ever beheld, perished by want in the streets of Madrid, as did our own Spenser at Dublin. And a writer, little inferior to the Spaniard in

59.

ain

hen

OUS

for

and

of

wish

ro's

,,

the exquisiteness of his humour and raillery, I mean Erasmus, after the tedious wanderings of many years, from city to city, and from patron to patron, praised, and promised, and deceived by all, obtained no settlement but with his printer. "At last," says he, in one of his epistles, "I should have been advanced to a cardinalship, "if there had not been a decree in my way, by which those are secluded from this honour, "whose income amounts not to three thousand ducats."

I REMEMBER to have read a fatire in Latin prose, intitled, " A Poet hath bought a house." The poet having purchased a house, the matter was immediately laid before the parliament of poets, affembled on that important occasion, as a thing unheard of, as a very bad precedent, and of most pernicious consequence; and accordingly, a very fevere fentence was pronounced against the buyer. When the members came to give their votes, it appeared there was not a fingle person in the assembly, who through the favour of powerful patrons, or their own happy genius, was worth fo much as to be proprietor of a house, either by inheritance or purchase: all of them neglecting their private fortunes, confessed and boasted, that they lived in lodgings. The poet was, therefore, ordered to fell his house immediately, to buy wine with the money for K 2 their

not in a cat, her nim-

NTE

the reets

rects blin.

d in

ca

ch

wi

nea

ova

its

rap

hea

dru

of a

and

wei

difg

mag

ture

cutt

by p

and

the '

is a

erop.

Aug

hulba

their entertainment, in order to make some expiation for his enormous crime, and to teach him to live unfettled and without care like a true poet.

Such are the ridiculous, and fuch the pitiable stories related, to expose the poverty of poets in different ages and nations; but which, I am inclined to think, are rather the boundless exaggerations of fatire and fancy, than the fober refult of experience, and the determination of truth and judgment: for the general position may be contradicted by numerous examples; and it may, perhaps, appear, on reflection and examination, that the art is not chargeable with the faults and failings of its peculiar professors, that it has no peculiar tendency to make men either rakes or spendthrifts, and that those who are indigent poets would have been indigent merchants and mechanics.

THE neglect of œconomy, in which great geniuses are supposed to have indulged themselves, has unfortunately given fo much authority and justification to carelessness and extravagance, that many a minute rhimer has fallen into diffipation and drunkenness, because BUTLER and OTWAY lived and died in an alehouse. As a certain blockhead wore his gown on one shoulder to mimic the negligence of Sir THOMAS MORE, fo these fervile imitators follow their masters in all that difgraced

9.

)i-

im

ue

ble

in

in-

ag-

re-

uth

be

ay,

on,

and

no

10

rent

and

reat

ves,

and

that

tion

VAY

ock-

imic

difgraced them; contract immoderate debts, because Dryden died insolvent; and neglect to
change their linen, because Smith was a sloven.

"If I should happen to look pale," says Horace,
"all the hackney-writers in Rome would imme"diately drink cummin to gain the same com"plexion." And I myself am acquainted with a
witling who uses a glass, only because Pope was
near-sighted.

I can easily conceive, that a mind occupied and overwhelmed with the weight and immensity of its own conceptions, glancing with aftonishing rapidity from heaven to earth, and from earth to heaven, cannot willingly fubmit to the dull drudgery of examining the justness and accuracy of a butcher's bill. To descend from the widest and most comprehensive views of nature, and weigh-out hops for a brewing, must be invincibly disgusting to a true genius: to be able to build maginary palaces of the most exquisite architecture, but yet not to pay a carpenter's bill, is a cutting mortification and difgrace: to be ruined by pursuing the precepts of Virgilian agriculture, and by plowing claffically, without attending to the wholesome monitions of low British farmers, is a circumstance that aggravates the failure of a trop, to a man who wishes to have lived in the Augustan age, and despises the system of modern husbandry.

K 3

MANY

thefe that aced

2

CI

de

fta

m

an

ad

ba

the

2 1

ſki.

de

pla

of (

equ

few

pru

I

Many poets, however, may be found, who have condescended to the cares of ceconomy, and who have conducted their families with all the parsimony and regularity of an alderman of the last century; who have not superciliously distained to enter into the concerns of common life, and to subscribe to and study certain necessary dogmas of the vulgar, convinced of their utility and expediency, and well knowing that because they are vulgar, they are, therefore, both important and true.

IF we look backwards on antiquity, or furvey ages nearer our own, we shall find several of the greatest geniuses so far from being sunk in indigence, that many of them enjoyed splendor and honours, or at least were secured against the anxieties of poverty, by a decent competence and plenty of the conveniences of life.

INDEED, to pursue riches farther than to attain a decent competence, is too low and illiberal an occupation for a real genius to descend to; and HORACE wisely ascribes the manifest inferiority of the Roman literature to the Grecian, to an immoderate love of money, which necessarily contracts and rusts the mind, and disqualifies it for noble and generous undertakings.

ÆSCHYLUS was an officer of no small rank in the Athenian army at the celebrated battle of Marathon; and SOPHOCLES was an accomplished general, 50

who

and

the

the

ined

and

dog-

and

they

rtant

rvey

the

ndi-

and

inxi-

and

ttain

al an

and

ority

o an

arily

general, who commanded his countrymen in feveral most important expeditions: THEOCRITUS was careffed and enriched by Ptolemy; and the gaiety of ANACREON was the refult of ease and plenty: PINDAR was better rewarded for many of his odes, than any other bard ancient or modern, except perhaps Boileau for his celebrared piece of flattery on the taking Namur: VIRGIL at last possessed a fine house at Rome, and a Villa at Naples: " HORACE," fays SWIFT in one of his lectures on economy to GAY, "I am fure " kept his coach:" LUCAN and SILIUS ITALDcus dwelt in marble palaces, and had their gardens adorned with the most exquisite capital statues of Greece: MILTON was fond of a domestic life, and lived with exemplary frugality and order: CORNEILLE and RACINE were both admirable masters of their families, faithful husbands, and prudent œconomists: BOILEAU, by the liberalities of Lewis, was enabled to purchase a delightful privacy at Auteuil, was eminently skilled in the management of his finances, and despised that affectation which arrogantly aims to place itself above the necessary decorums and rules of civil life: in all which particulars they were

It ought not, therefore, to be concluded from a few examples to the contrary, that poetry and prudence are incompatible; a conclusion that

equalled by Addison, Swift, and Pope.

K 4

feems

es it

k in

Maished

eral,

V

al e:

h

frems to have arisen in this kingdom, from the dissolute behaviour of the despicable debauchees, that disgraced the muses and the court of Charles the Second, by their lives and by their writings. Let those who are blest with genius recollect, that OECONOMY is the parent of INTEGRITY, of LIBERTY, and of EASE; and the beauteous sister of TEMPERANCE, of CHEERFULNESS, and HEALTH: and that PROFUSENESS is a cruel and crafty demon, that gradually involves her followers in dependence and debts; that is, setters them with irons that enter into their souls."

The Art of the Art of

and les we past and whost of

Se se contract per man T

r the strong the state of the

and the day for the

Z

NUMB.

9.

he

S,

es

S. at

of

of 1:

cin

th

to admin tow contributed and, will, therefore

to,

NUMB. 60. SATURDAY, June 2, 1753. that by prop

Jus est et ab hoste doceri:

Our foes may teach, the wife by foes are have concealed an

70 have delayed the publication of the following letter, would have been furely inexcusable; as it is subscribed by the name of a very great personage, who has been long cele+ brated for his superiority of genius and knowledge; and whose abilities will not appear to have been exaggerated by fervility of faction, when his genuine productions shall be better known. He has, indeed, been suspected of some attempts against REVEALED RELIGION; but the letter which I have the honour to publish, will do justtice to his character, and fet his principles in a news light. Aveal three languages and the control

To the ADVENTURER.

SIR,

S your principal design is to revive the practice of virtue, by establishing the CHRIS-TIAN RELIGION; you will naturally conclude. that your views and mine are directly opposite: and my attempt to shew, that it is your interest. K 5

I

П

p

ſ

T

P

te

u

0

W

0

de

th

ar

m

p

to admit my correspondence, will, therefore, be considered as a proof of the contrary. You will, however, soon discover, that by promoting your interest, I seek my own; and when you have read my letter, you will be far from suspecting, that under a specious show of concurrence in your undertaking, I have concealed an attempt to render it inessectual.

" NEVER to give up the present for the future," is a maxim which I have always taught both by precept and example: I consider the Now, as the whole of my existence; and therefore to improve it, is the whole of my study. And, indeed, happiness, like virtue, consists not in rest, but in action: it is found rather in the pursuit, than the attainment of an end: for though the death of the stag, is the purpose of the chace; yet the moment this purpose is accomplished, the sport is at an end. VIRTUE and RELIGION alone can afford me employment: without them, I must inevitably be idle; and to be idle is to be wretched. I should, therefore, instead of attempting to destroy the principles upon which I was refifted, have been content to furmount them: for he who fhould hamstring the game, lest any of them should escape, would be justly disappointed of the pleafure of running them down. Such, indeed, is my present condition: and as it will at once answer your purpose and mine, I shall exhibit an account of

ó.

oe.

1,

ar .

at

1-

1e

d.

n

10

e

nt

iè

l,

e

n

d

d

y

r

t

f

of my conduct, and shew how my disappointment was produced.

My principal bufiness has always been to counterwork the effects of REVEALED RELIGION: I have, therefore, had little to do, except among Jews and Christians. In the early ages of the world, when REVELATION was frequently repeated with fenfible and miraculous circumffances, I was far from being idle; and still think it an incontestible proof of my abilities, that even then my labour was not always unfuccessful. I applied not fo much to the understanding as to the fenses, till after the promulgation of CHRIS-TIANITY; but I foon discovered that CHRIS-TIANITY afforded motives to VIRTUE PIETY, which were scarce to be overpowered by temptation: I was, therefore, obliged now to exert my power, not upon the fenfes but the understanding. As I could not suspend the force of these motives, I laboured to direct them towards other objects; and in the eighth century I had fo far fucceeded, as to produce a prevailing opinion, that " the worship of images was of " more moment than moral rectitude:" it was decreed by a pope and council, that to speak of them with irreverence was a forfeit of falvation, and that the offender should, therefore, be excommunicated: those who opposed this decree, were persecuted with fire and fword; and I had the

K 6

fatif-

1

H

p

0

b

a

te

W

t

t

fe

E

n

d

p

d

c

fatisfaction not only of supplanting virtue, but of propagating mifery, by a zeal for religion. I must not, however, arrogate all the honour of an event which fo much exceeded my hopes; for many arguments in favour of images were drawn from a book, intitled PRATUM SPIRITUALE: in which it is affirmed, that having long tempted a hermit to incontinence, I offered to defift if he would cease to worship an image of the Virgin; and that the hermit having confulted an abbot, whether to accept or refuse the condition, was told, that it it was more eligible to commit incontinence, than to neglect the worship of images: and I declare upon my honour, that the facts, as far as they relate to me, did never happen, but are wholly invented by the ingenious author. That falvation had very little connection with virtue, was indeed an opinion which I propagated with great diligence; and with fuch fuccess, that BONIFACE, the apostle of Germany, declared the benefit of Sacraments to depend upon the qualifications of those by whom they were adminiftered; and that a Bavarian monk having ignorantly baptized in these words, " Baptizo te in " nomine patria filia et spiritua sancta," all such baptisms were invalid. Against knowledge, however, I never failed to oppose zeal; and when VIRGILIUS afferted, that the earth being a sphere, there were people upon it the foles of whose feet were

o.

of

I

an

or

vn

in

ed

he

1;

ot,

n-

s:

re

at

e,

th

at he

i-

[-

0-

in

ch

V-

en

e,

et

re

were directly opposite to each other; the same father Boniface represented him to the pope as a corrupter of the Christian Faith; and the pope, concurring with Boniface, soon after excommunicated a bishop for adopting so dangerous an opinion, declaring him an heretic, and a blasphemer against GOD and his own soul. In these instances my success was the more remarkable, as I verily believe Boniface himself intended well, because he died a martyr with great constancy.

I FOUND, however, that while the Gospels were publickly read, the superstructure which I had built upon them was in perpetual danger: I, therefore, exerted all my influence to discontinue the practice, and at length succeeded, though Aristotle's Ethics were substituted for them in some northern churches; but against Aristotle's Ethics I had not equal objections.

During this period, therefore, my powers were neither diffipated by unfuccessful labour, nor rendered useless by necessary idleness: I had perplexed and confounded the most simple and salutary doctrines, with absurd subtilities and extravagant conceits: and I had armed with the weapons of superstition, and disguised with the tinfel of ceremony, that Religion which comprehended every precept in Love to GOD, and to

MAN;

MAN; which gave no direction about divine worship, but that it should be performed IN SPI-RIT AND IN TRUTH; or about Social VIR-TUE, but that love of SELF should be the meafure of bounty to others. But there was still personal fanctity, though the doctrine and the discipline of the church were become corrupt and ridiculous: zeal was still animated by integrity, though it was no longer directed by knowledge: the fervice and the honour of GOD were fill intended, tho' the means were mistaken. Many, indeed, gladly substituted gain for godliness; and committed every species of wickedness, because they hoped to appropriate works of supererogation that were performed by others: but there were some who practifed all the severities of erroneous piety, and suffered the mortification which they recommended: fo that I had still fomething to do, and was still encouraged to diligence by fuccess.

But all these advantages depended upon ignorance: for the security of ignorance, therefore, I affirmed, that she was the mother of devotion; a lie so successful, that it passed into a proverb.

THE period, however, arrived, when knowledge could be no longer suppressed; and I was under the most dreadful apprehensions that all the inf we that

N

me fio

of ple def rep

int

fin

as fho in rev

opp deb the

at me fur

by

e

1

,

-

-

h

g

y

e

the absurdities, by which I had diminished the influence and the beauty of CHRISTIANITY. would now be removed: I could not conceive that those motives which had produced abstinence and folitude, vigils, fcourgings, and the mortification of every appetite and every paffion, would fail to produce a more reasonable fervice; or become ineffectual, when the paths of duty appeared to be not only peaceful but pleafant. I did not, however, fit down in despair; but the knowledge which I could not repress, I laboured to pervert. As the human intellect is finite, and can comprehend only finite objects, I knew that if all was rejected as incredible which was not comprehended, I should have little to fear from a religion founded in INFINITE PERFECTION, and connected with revelations which an INFINITE BEING had vouchfafed of himfelf. I, therefore, immediately opposed reason to faith: I threw out subjects of debate which I knew could never be discussed: the affent of many was suspended; in expectation that impossibilities would be effected; and at last refused in the fretfulness of disappointment. Thus infidelity gradually succeeded to fuperstition: the hope, and fear, the love, reverence, and gratitude, which had been excited by CHRISTIANITY, and produced such astonish-

ing

m

wi

de

wit

- 1

pri

deg

ing effects, were now felt no more; and as the most forcible motives to piety and virtue were again wanting, piety was wholly neglected and virtue rendered more easy and commodious: the bounds of moral obligation included every day less and less; and crimes were committed without compunction, because they were not supposed to incur punishment.

THESE evils, Mr. ADVENTURER, evils both in your estimation and mine, I am afraid will continue if they cannot increase: disputation and scepticism flourish without my influence, and have left no principle for me to counteract: the number of my vassals is indeed greatly increased by the unsolicited wickedness of the present time; but this increase is not equivalent to the pleasure of seduction.

If the importance, therefore, of Christianity to mankind, shall appear from its having busied me to subvert it, and from the misery which I suffer in idleness, now my purpose is unhappily effected; I hope they are not yet so obdurate in ill, as to persist in rejecting it merely in spight to me; and destroy themselves, only that I may not be amused by attempting their destruction. You see, that I have sufficient benevolence to request, that they would regard their own interest, at least as far as it is consistent with mine; 0.

e

re

nd ne

ſs

to

h

ll d

ve

ne ut

of

-

g

y

1-

y

y

ir

-

r

Y

3

mine; and if they refuse me, I am confident you will think they treat me with more severity than I deserve.

I have the honour to be,

SIR,

Your most obedient

and very humble Servant,

SATAN.

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

NUMB. 61. TUESDAY, June 5, 1753.

Ploravere suis non respondere favorem
Quæstum meritis — Hor.

Each inly murm'ring at the unequal meed, Repines that merit should reward exceed.

PERHAPS there is not any word in the language less understood than HONOUR; and but sew that might not have been equally mistaken, without producing equal mischief.

Honour is both a motive and an end: as a principle of action it differs from virtue only in degree, and, therefore, necessarily includes if,

fh

tu

his

po

in

th

ve

an

to

th

th

in

26

ha

af

fu

fa

66

66

66

"

ſa

as generosity includes justice: and as a reward, it can be deserved only by those actions which no other principle can produce. To say of another that he is a MAN OF HONOUR, is at once to attribute the principle and to confer the reward. But in the common acceptation of the word, HONOUR, as a principle, does not include virtue; and, therefore, as a reward, is frequently bestowed upon vice. Such indeed, is the blindness and vassalage of human reason, that men are discouraged from virtue by the sear of shame, and incited to vice by the hope of honour.

Honous, indeed, is always claimed in fpecious terms; but the facts upon which the claim is founded, are often flagitiously wicked. LOTHA-RIO arrogates the character of a man of honour, for having defended a lady, who had put herfelf under his protection, from infult at the risque of life; and ALEATOR for fulfilling an engagement, to which the law would not have obliged him, at the expence of liberty. But the champion of the lady had first seduced her to adultery; and to preserve her from the resentment of her husband, had killed him in a duel: and the martyr to his promise had paid a fum, which should have discharged the bill of a necessitous tradesman, to a gamester of quality who had given him credit at cards.

Such,

6r.

urd,

ich

an-

nce

re-

the

in-

is

ed,

on,

ear

of

e-

is

A-

ur,

elf

of

nt,

at

he

to

d,

is

1-

a

at

н,

Such, in the common opinion, are men of honour; and he who in certain circumftances should abstain from murder, perfidy, or ingratitude, would be avoided as reflecting infamy upon his company.

In these speculations I exhausted my waking powers a few nights ago; and at length finking into slumber, I was immediately transported into the regions of fancy.

As I was fitting penfive and alone at the foot of a hill, a man, whose appearance was extremely venerable, advanced towards me with great speed; and, beckoning me to follow him, began hastily to climb the hill. My mind fuddenly fuggested, that this was the genius of INSTRUCTION: I, therefore, inftantly rose up, and obeyed the filent intimation of his will: but not being able to ascend with equal rapidity, he caught hold of my hand, "Linger not," faid he, " lest the hour " of illumination be at an end." We now ascended together, and when we had gained the fummit he stood still. "Survey the prospect," faid he, " and tell me what thou feeft." " To " the right," replied I, " is a long valley, and " on the left a boundless plain: at the end of " the valley is a mountain that reaches to the " clouds; and on the fummit a brightness which " I cannot yet fledfaftly behold." In that valley, faid he, the disciples of VIRTUE press forward;

No

app

of

OP

the

ver

mit

out

who

VI

rou

or,

of

COI

wh

tha

rew

dife

 V_{I}

had

por

had

adr

dif

dif

COL

sca

tre

1

and the votaries of VICE wander on the plain. In the path of VIRTUE are many asperities: the foot is fometimes wounded by thorns, and fometimes bruised against a stone; but the sky over it is always ferene; the traveller is refreshed by the breezes of health, and invigorated by the ray of cheerfulness. The plain is adorned with flowers, which gratify the fense with fragance and beauty; but the beauty is transient, and the fragance hurtful: the ground is foft and level; and the paths are so various, that the turf is no where worn away: but above is perpetual gloom; the fun is not feen, nor the breeze felt; the air stagnates, and pestilential vapours diffuse drowsiness, lassitude and anxiety. At the foot of the mountain are the bowers of PEACE, and on the summit is the temple of Honour.

Bur all the disciples of VIRTUE do not ascend the mountain: her path, indeed, is continued beyond the bowers; and the last stage is the afcent of the precipice: to climb, is the voluntary labour of the vigorous and the bold; to delift, is the irreproachable repose of the timid and the weary. To those, however, who have furmounted the difficulties of the way, the gates of the temple have not always been opened; nor against those by whom it has never been trodden, have they always been flut: the declivity of the mountain on the other fide, is gradual and easy; and by the appointment

n

t

.

of

Sj.

i;

hs

rn.

is

S.

de

he

he

nd

ed

he

n-

ift,

he

nt-

the

nft

ney

ain

the

ent

appointment of fate, the entrance of the temple of Honour has been always kept by Opinion. Opinion, indeed, ought to have acted under the influence of TRUTH; but was foon perverted by PREJUDICE and CUSTOM: The admitted many who afcended the mountain without labour from the plain, and rejected fome who had toiled up the precipice in the path of VIRTUE. Thefe, however, were not clamorous for admittance; but either repined in filence. or, exulting with honest pride in the conciousness of their own dignity, turned from OPINION with contempt and disdain; and smiled upon the world which they had left beneath them, the witness of that labour of which they had been refused the reward.

But the crowd within the temple became discontented and tumultuous: the disciples of Virtue, jealous of an eminence which they had obtained by the utmost efforts of human power, made some attempts to expel those who had strolled negligently up the slope, and been admitted by Opinion to pollute the temple and disgrace the assembly: those whose right was disputed, were, however, all ready to decide the controversy by the sword; and as they dreaded scarce any imputation but cowardice, they treated those with great insolence who declined this

this decision, and yet would not admit their claim.

This confusion and uproar was beheld by the GODDESS with indignation and regret: fhe flew to the throne of JUPITER, and casting herself at his feet, " Great ruler of the world," faid she, " if I have erected a temple to fulfil the purpofes of thy wisdom and thy love, to allure mortals " up the steep of VIRTUE, and animate them to communicate happiness at the expence of " life; let it not be perverted to render vice pre-" fumptuous, nor possessed by those who dare to er perish in the violation of thy laws, and the " diffusion of calamity." JUPITER graciously touched the Goddess with his sceptre, and replied, " that the appointment of fate he could not " reverse; that admission to her temple must still " depend upon OPINION; but that he would de-" pute REASON to examine her conduct, and, if " possible, put her again under the influence of " TRUTH."

REASON, therefore, in obedience to the command of JUPITER, descended upon the mountain of Honour, and entered the temple. At the first appearance of REASON contention was suspended, and the whole assembly became silent with expectation: but the moment she revealed her commission, the tumult was renewed with yet greater violence.

so in

N

had the wh

to

nue

diff

fee

not cam that it,

labo circ

que

knew ther prince REA

know

and,

mour

i.

eir

the

ew

at

he,

ofes

tals

nem

of

ore-

to

the

ufly

re-

not

ftill

de-

l, if

e of

om-

tain

first

ded,

pec-

com-

eater

ence.

violence. All were equally confident, that Reason would establish the determination of Opinion in their favour; and he that spoke loudest, hoped to be first heard. Reason knew, that those only had a right to enter the temple, who ascended by the path of VIRTUE; to determine, therefore, who should be expelled or received, nothing more seemed necessary, than to discover by which avenue they had access: but Reason herself found this discovery, however easy in speculation, very difficult in effect.

THE most flagitious affirmed, that if they had not walked the whole length of the valley, they came into it at the foot of the mountain; and that at least the path by which they had ascended it, was the path of VIRTUE. This was eagerly contradicted by others; and, to prevent the tedious labour of deducing truth from a great variety of circumstances, Opinion was called to decide the question.

But it soon appeared, that Opinion scarce knew one path from the other; and that she neither determined to admit or refuse upon certain principles, or with discriminating knowledge. Reason, however, still continued to examine her; and, that she might judge of the credibility of her evidence by the account she would give of a known character, asked her, which side of the mountain was ascended by the MACEDONIAN

6

fu

h

20

W

fe

be

in

fu

lo

66

na

66

66

who deluged the world with blood: The answered without hesitation, "The side of VIRTUE; that "I she knew she was not mistaken, because she "faw him in the path at a great distance, and "remarked that no man had ever ascended with should be shown that account to be false, she ordered Opinion to be dismissed, and proceeded to a more particular examination of the parties themselves.

REASON found the accounts of many to be in the highest degree extravagant and absurd: some, as a proof of their having climbed the path of VIRTUE, described prospects that appeared from the opposite side of the mountain; and others affirmed, that the path was smooth and level, and that many had walked it without stumbling when they were scarce awake, and others when they were intoxicated with wine.

Upon the foreheads of all these Reason impressed a mark of reprobation: and as she could not expel them without the concurrence of Opinion, she delivered them over to Time, to whom she knew Opinion had always paid great deserence, and who had generally been a friend to Truth.

TIME was commanded to use his influence to procure their expulsion, and to persuade Opinion to regulate her determinations by the judgment of TRUTH. JUSTICE also decreed, that

I.

ed

nat

he

nd

ith

his

be

ka-

in

ne,

of

the

ed.

any

vere

xi-

im-

ould

PI-

nom

efe-

d to

e to

PI-

udg-

that

if

if the perfished to execute her office with negligence and caprice, under the influence of PreJUDICE, and in concurrence with the absurdities of Custom, the should be given up to RIDICULE, a remorfeless being who rejoices in the anguish which he inflicts: by him alone OpiNION can be punished; at the found of his scourge the trembles with apprehension; and whenever it has been applied by the direction of JusTICE, Opinion has alway become obedient to Truth.

TIME, continued my instructor, still labours to sulfil the command of REASON: but though he has procured many to be expelled who had been admitted, yet he has gained admission for but sew who had been rejected; and Opinion still continues negligent and perverse; for as she has often selt the scourge of Ridicule when it has not been deserved, the dread of it has no otherwise influenced her conduct, than by throwing her into such consusion, that the purposes of Reason are sometimes involuntarily deseated.

"How then," faid I, "fhall Honour distin"guish those whom she wishes to reward?"

"They shall be distinguished," replied the visionary sage, "in the regions of Immortality;

"to which they will at length be conducted by
"Time, who will not suffer them to be finally
"disappointed."

Vol. II. WHILE

te

0

o fa

01

CO

ar

fe:

W

he

hi

tal

his

de

ma

tha

he.

28

WHILE I was listening to this reply, with my eyes fixed stedfastly upon the temple, it suddenly disappeared: the black clouds that hovered over the plain of VICE burst in thunder; the hill on which I stood began to fink under me; and the start of sudden terror as I descended awaked me.

MXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

NUMB. 62. SATURDAY, June 9, 1753.

O fortuna viris invida fortibus Quam non æqua bonis præmia dividis. SENECA.

Capricious Fortune ever joys, With partial hand to deal the prize, To crush the brave and cheat the wise.

To the ADVENTURER.

TO the account of fuch of my companions as are imprisoned without being miserable, or are miserable without any claim to compassion; I promised to add the histories of those, whose virtue has made them unhappy, or whose missortunes are at least without a crime. That this catalogue should be very numerous, neither you nor your readers ought to expect; "rari quippe boni;"

my

nly

ver

on the

X

6.

as.

or I

rir-

nes

gue

our

i;"

he

"The good are few." Virtue is uncommon in all the classes of humanity; and I suppose it will scarcely be imagined more frequent in a prison than in other places.

YET in these gloomy regions is to be found the tenderness, the generosity, the philanthropy of SERENUS, who might have lived in competence and ease, if he could have looked without emotion on the miseries of another. SERENUS was one of those exalted minds, whom knowledge and fagacity could not make suspicious; who poured out his foul in boundless intimacy, and thought community of possessions the law of friendship. The friend of SERENUS was arrested for debt. and after many endeavours to foften his creditor, fent his wife to folicit that affistance which never was refused. The tears and importunity of female diffress were more than was necessary to move the heart of Serenus; he hasted immediately away, and conferring a long time with his friend, found him confident that if the present pressure was taken off, he should soon be able to re-establish his affairs. SERENUS, accustomed to believe, and afraid to aggravate distress, did not attempt to detect the fallacies of hope, nor reflect that every man overwhelmed with calamity believes, that if that was removed he shall immediately be happy: he, therefore, with little hesitation offered himself as furety.

In-

0

d

re

h

fe

01

25

W

m

th

pl

ti

ar

fe

W

10

W

y

In the first raptures of escape all was joy, gratitude and confidence; the friend of SERENUS difplayed his prospects, and counted over the sums of which he should infallibly be master before the day SERENUS in a short time began to of payment. find his danger, but could not prevail with himfelf to repent of beneficence; and therefore fuffered himself still to be amused with projects which he durst not consider, for fear of finding them The debtor, after he had tried impracticable. every method of raising money which art or indigence could prompt, wanted either fidelity or refolution to furrender himself to prison, and left SERENUS to take his place.

SERENUS has often proposed to the creditor, to pay him whatever he shall appear to have lost by the slight of his friend; but however reasonable this proposal may be thought, avarice and brutality have been hitherto inexorable, and SERENUS still continues to languish in prison.

In this place, however, where want makes almost every man selfish, or desperation gloomy, it is the good fortune of Serenus not to live without a friend: he passes most of his hours in the conversation of Candidus, a man whom the same virtuous ductility has with some difference of circumstances made equally unhappy. Candidus, when he was young, helpless, and ignorant, sound a patron that educated, protected, and supported

62.

ra-

dif-

s of

day

1 to

im-

uf-

ich

iem

ried

di-

fo-

left

to

by

ble

ta-

IUS

kes

ny,

th-

the

the

nce

N-

10-

nd

ed

fupported him: his patron being more vigilant for others than himself, left at his death an only son, destitute and friendless. Candidus was eager to repay the benefits he had received; and having maintained the youth for a few years at his own house, afterwards placed him with a merchant of eminence, and gave bonds to a great value as a security for his conduct.

THE young man, removed too early from the only eye of which he dreaded the observation, and deprived of the only instruction which he heard with reverence, foon learned to confider virtue as reffraint, and reffraint as oppression; and to look with a longing eye at every expence to which he could not reach, and every pleafure which he could not partake: by degrees he deviated from his first regularity, and unhappily mingling among young men bufy in diffipating the gains of their fathers industry, he forgot the precepts of CANDIDUS, spent the evening in parties of pleasure, and the morning in expedients to support his riots. He was, however, dextrous and active in business; and his master, being fecured against any consequences of dishonesty, was very little folicitous to inspect his manners, or to enquire how he passed those hours, which were not immediately devoted to the business of his profession: when he was informed of the young man's extravagance or debauchery, " Let

L 3

"his bondsman look to that," said he, "I have taken care of myself."

Thus the unhappy spendthrist proceeded from folly to folly, and from vice to vice, with the connivance if not the encouragement of his master; till in the heat of a nocturnal revel he committed such violences in the street as drew upon him a criminal prosecution. Guilty and unexperienced, he knew not what course to take; to confess his crime to Candidus, and solicit his interposition, was little less dreadful than to stand before the frown of a court of justice. Having, therefore, passed the day with anguish in his heart and distraction in his looks, he seized at night a very large sum of money in the compting-house, and setting out he knew not whither, was heard of no more.

THE consequence of his flight was the ruin of CANDIDUS; ruin surely undeserved and irreproachable, and such as the laws of a just government ought either to prevent or repair: nothing is more inequitable than that one man should suffer for the crimes of another, for crimes which he neither prompted nor permitted, which he could neither foresee nor prevent. When we consider the weakness of human resolutions and the inconsistency of human conduct, it must appear absurd that one man shall engage for another, that

that he will not change his opinions or alter his conduct.

IT is, I think, worthy of confideration, whether, fince no wager is binding without a poffibility of loss on each fide, it is not equally reasonable, that no contract should be valid without reciprocal stipulations: but in this case, and others of the same kind, what is stipulated on his fide to whom the bond is given? he takes advantage of the security, neglects his affairs, omits his duty, fuffers timorous wickedness to grow daring by degrees, permits appetite to call for new gratifications, and, perhaps, fecretly longs for the time in which he shall have power to seize the forfeiture: and if virtue or gratitude should prove too frong for temptation, and a young man perfift in honesty, however instigated by his passions, what can secure him at last against a false accusation? I for my part always shall suspect, that he who can by fuch methods fecure his property, will go one step farther to increase it: nor can I think that man fafely trufted with the means of mischief, who, by his defire to have them in his hands, gives an evident proof how much less he values his neighbour's happiness than his own.

Another of our companions is Lentulus, 2 man whose dignity of birth was very ill supported by his fortune. As some of the first offices in the kingdom were filled by his relations, he was early

L. 4

invited

the ter: tted him

62.

have

rom

erionter-

and ng, eart

it a ife. of

of renng If-

ch he we

nd Pr, ıţ

fei

pa

of

be

of

me

di

th

on

he

po

pr

du

m

of

ju

0

of

m

b

invited to court, and encouraged by careffes and promifes to attendance and folicitation: a conftant appearance in splendid company necessarily required magnificence of dress; and a frequent participation of fashionable amusements forced him into expence: but these measures were requisite to his success; since every body knows, that to be lost to sight is to be lost to remembrance, and that he who desires to fill a vacancy, must be always at hand, lest some man of greater vigilance should step in before him.

By this course of life his little fortune was every day made less: but he received so many distinctions in public, and was known to refort so familiarly to the houses of the great, that every man looked on his preferment as certain, and believed that its value would compensate for its slowness: he, therefore, found no difficulty in obtaining credit for all that his rank or his vanity made necessary; and as ready payment was not expected, the bills were proportionably enlarged, and the value of the hazard or delay were adjusted folely by the equity of the creditor. At length death deprived LENTULUS of one of his patrons, and a revolution in the ministry of another; fo that all his prospects vanished at once, and those that had before encouraged his expences, began to perceive that their money was in danger: there was now no other contention but who should first feize

2.

nd

int

ir-

ci-

to

nis

oft.

he

at

ld

ry

C-

i-

ın

ed

:

g

le

-

d

h

a

e

feize upon his person, and, by forcing immediate payment, deliver him up naked to the vengeance of the rest. In pursuance of this scheme, one of them invited him to a tavern, and procured him to be arrested at the door; but Lentulus, instead of endeavouring secretly to pacify him by payment, gave notice to the rest, and offered to divide amongst them the remnant of his fortune: they seasted six hours at his expence, to deliberate on his proposal; and at last determined, that, as he could not offer more than five shillings in the pound, it would be more prudent to keep him in prison, till he could procure from his relations the payment of his debts.

Lentulus is not the only man confined within these walls, on the same account: the like procedure, upon the like motives, is common among men whom yet the law allows to partake the use of fire and water with the compassionate and the just; who frequent the assemblies of commerce in open day, and talk with detestation and contempt of highwaymen or housebreakers: but, surely, that man must be confessedly robbed, who is compelled, by whatever means, to pay the debts which he does not owe; nor can I look with equal hatred upon him, who, at the hazard of his life, holds out his pistol and demands my purse, as on him: who plunders under shelter of the law, and, by detaining my son or my friend in prison, extorts from

L. 5.

me:

Т

me the price of their liberty. No man can be more an enemy to fociety than he, by whose machinations our virtues are turned to our difadvantage; he is less destructive to mankind that plunders cowardice, than he that preys upon compassion.

I BELIEVE, Mr. ADVENTURER, you will readily confess, that though not one of these, if tried before a commercial judicature, can be wholly acquitted from imprudence or temerity; yet that, in the eye of all who can confider virtue as distinct from wealth, the fault of two of them, at least, is outweighed by the merit; and that of the third is so much extenuated by the circumstances of his life, as not to deserve a perpetual prison: yet must these, with multitudes equally blameless, languish in confinement, till malevolence shall relent, or the law be changed.

I am, SIR,

Your humble fervant,

MISARGYRUS.

2.

bè

dlat

on

ill

if

be y;

ue

m,

of

m-

ıal

lly

0-

S.

Be

NUMB. 63. TUESDAY, June 12, 1753.

Pereant, qui ante nos nostra dixerunt!

Donatus apud Jerom.

Perish those who have faid our good things before us.

HE number of original writers, of writers who discover any traces of native thought, or veins of new expression, is found to be extremely small in every branch of literature. Few possess ability or courage to think for themselves, to trust to their own powers, to rely on their own stock; and, therefore, the generality creep tamely and cautiously in the track of their predecessors. The quintessence of the largest libraries might be reduced to the compass of a few volumes, if all useless repetitions and acknowledged truths were to be omitted in this process of critical chemistry. A learned Frenchman informs us, that he intended to compile a treatife, out των απαξ είρημένων, " concerning things that " had been faid but ONCE," which certainly would have been contained in a very small pamphlet.

It happens unfortunately in poetry, which' principally claims the merit of novelty and in-

h

th

11

V

0

vention, that this want of originality arises frequently, not from a barrenness and timidity of genius, but from invincible necessity and the nature of things. The works of those who profess an art whose essence is imitation, must needs be stamped with a close resemblance to each other; since the objects material or animate, extraneous or internal, which they all imitate, lie equally open to the observation of all, and are perfectly similar. Descriptions, therefore, that are faithful and just, must be uniform and alike: the first copier must be, perhaps, entitled to the praise of priority; but a succeeding one ought not certainly to be condemned for plagiarism.

I AM inclined to think, that notwithstanding the manifold alterations diffused in modern times over the face of nature, by the invention of arts and manufactures, by the extent of commerce, by the improvements of philosophy and mathematics, by the manner of fortifying and fighting, by the important discovery of both the Indies, and above all by the total change of religion; yet an epic or dramatic writer, though furrounded with fuch a multitude of novelties, would find it difficult or impossible to be totally original, and essentially different from HOMER and SOPHOGLES. The causes that excite and the operations that exemplify the greater paffions, will always have an exact coincidence, though perhaps a little diversified

diversified by climate or custom: every exasperated hero must rage like Achilles, and every afflicted widow mourn like Andromache: an abandoned Armida will make use of Dido's execrations; and a Jew will nearly resemble a Grecian, when almost placed in the same situation; that is, the löas of Racine in his incomparable Athalia, will be very like the Ion of Euripides.

Boileau observes, that a new and extraordinary thought is by no means a thought which no person ever conceived before, or could possibly conceive; on the contrary, it is such a thought as must have occurred to every man in the like case, and have been one of the first in any person's mind upon the same occasion: and it is a maxim of Pope, that whatever is very good sense must have been common sense at all times.

But if from the foregoing reflections it may appear difficult, to distinguish imitation and plagiarism from necessary resemblance and unavoidable analogy, yet the following passages of Pope, which, because they have never been taken notice of, may possibly entertain curious and critical readers, seem evidently to be borrowed, though they are improved.

THE dying CHRISTIAN addresses his soul with a fine spirit of poetical enthusiasm.

Vital spark of heavenly slame!
Quit, O quit this mortal frame!
Trembling, hoping, ling'ring, slying,
O! the pain, the bliss of dying!
Hark; they whisper—Angels say,
Sister spirit, come away!

I was surprized to find this animated passage closely copied from one of the vile Pindaric writers in the time of Charles the second:

When on my fick bed I languish,
Full of forrow, full of anguish,
Fainting, gasping, trembling, crying,
Panting, groaning, speechless, dying!——
Methinks I hear some gentle spirit say,
Be not searful, come away!
FLATMAN.

PALINGENIUS and CHARRON furnished him with the two following thoughts in the Essay on Man:

Superior beings, when of late they faw
A mortal man unfold all nature's law;
Admir'd fuch wisdom in an earthly shape,
And shew'd a NEWTON, as we shew an ape.
Pope.

Utque movet nobis imitatrix simia risum, Sic nos cœlicolis, quoties cervice superbâ Ventosi gradimur ——

And

And again,

Simia cœlicolûm, risusque jocusque deorum est Tunc homo, quum temere ingenio considit, & audet Abdita naturæ scrutari, arcanaque divûm.

PALINGENIUS.

While man exclaims, "fee all things for my use!"
"See man for mine!" replies a pamper'd goose.
Pope.

" Man scruples not to say, that he enjoyeth the

" heavens and the elements; as if all had been

" made, and still move, only for him. In this

" fenfe a gosling may fay as much, and perhaps

" with more truth and juftnefs."

CHARRON.

THAT he hath borrowed not only sentiments but even expressions from Wollaston and Pascal cannot be doubted, if we consider two more passages:

When the loose mountain trembles from on high, Shall gravitation cease if you go by?
Or some old temple nodding to its fall,
For Chartres' head reserve the hanging wall?
POPE.

" If a good man be passing by an infirm building,

" just in the article of falling; can it be expected

" that GOD should suspend the force of gravita-

ce

ep

pr

is wi

"

gl

CO

ag

is

en

" tion till he is gone by, in order to his delive" rance?"

WOLLASTON.

Chaos of thought and passion all confus'd, Still by himself abus'd, or disabus'd; Created half to rise, and half to fall; Great lord of all things, yet a prey to all; Sole judge of truth, in endless error hurl'd, The glory, jest, and riddle of the world.

POPE.

"What a chimera then is man! what a confused
chaos! what a subject of contradiction! a
professed judge of all things, and yet a feeble

" worm of the earth! the great depositary and guardian of truth, and yet a mere huddle of

" uncertainty ! the glory and the fcandal of the

" universe!" PASCAL.

THE witty allusion to the punishment of avarice, in the Epistle on Riches,

Damn'd to the mines, an equal fate betides The flave that digs it, and the flave that hides;

is plainly taken from, "The causes of the decay." of Christian piety," where that excellent and neglected writer says, "It has always been held the "feverest treatment of slaves and malesactors," damnare ad metalla, "to force them to dig in the mines: now this is the covetous man's lot, from.

"from which he is never to expect a release."
COWLEY has also used the same allusion. The
celebrated reflection with which CHARTRES'S
epitaph, in the same epistle, concludes, is the
property of BRUYERE.

To rock the cradle of reposing age,

is a tender and elegant image of filial piety, for which Pope is indebted to Montagne, who wishes, in one of his essays, to find a son-in-law that may "kindly cherish his old-age, and rock "it asseep." And the character of Helluo the glutton, introduced to exemplify the sorce and continuance of the ruling passion, who in the agonies of death exclaimed,

- Then bring the Jowr!

is taken from that tale in FONTAINE, which ends,

— Puis qu'il faut que je meure Sans faire tant de façon, Qu'on m'apporte tout à l'heure Le reste de mon poisson.

THE conclusion of the epitaph on GAY, where he observes that his honour consists not in being entombed among kings and heroes,

But that the worthy and the good may fay, Striking their pensive bosoms—Here lies GAY,

66

16

tl

ir

ir

to

W

P

p

is adopted from an old Latin elegy on the death of prince HENRY.

In feveral parts of his writings, POPE feems to have formed himself on the model of BOILEAU; as might appear from a large deduction of particular passages, almost literally translated from that nervous and sensible fatirist.

From grave to gay, from lively to fevere.

Popr.

Passer du grave au doux, du plaisant au severe!

Boileau.

Pride, madness, folly, against DRYDEN rose, In various shapes of parsons, critics, beaus.

L'ignorance, & l'erreur a ses naissantes pieces, En babits de marquis, en robbes de comtesses, Venoient pour diffamer son chef-d'œuvre nouveau. Boileau.

WHILE I am transcribing these similarities, I feel great uneasiness, lest I should be accused of vainly and impotently endeavouring to cast clouds over the reputation of this exalted and truly original genius, "whose memory," to use an expression of BEN JOHNSON, "I do honour, on this side

"fide idolatry, as much as any;" and lest the reader should be cloyed and disgusted with a cluster of quotations: it happens, however, fortunately, that each passage I have produced, contains some important moral truth, or conveys some pleasing image to the mind.

CRITICS feem agreed in giving greater latitude to the imitation of the ancients than of later writers. To enrich a composition with the sentiments and images of Greece and Rome, is ever esteemed, not only lawful, but meritorious. We adorn our writings with their ideas, with as little scruple, as our houses with their statues. And Poussin is not accused of plagiarism, for having painted Agrippina covering her face with both her hands at the death of Germanicus; though Timanthes had represented Agamemnon closely veiled at the facrifice of his daughter, judiciously leaving the spectator to guess at a sorrow inexapressible, and that mocked the power of the pencil.

Z

63.

of

to

U;

cu-

hat

E.

7.

E.

v.

J.

I of

ds ri-

ef-

nis

de

ng la vancilina . . . la q

of the location to a series of the series of

. a id wind by the si

keye ite can gathan, andy as an exercise

industry of the property of the popularity

pa

to

W

10

u

p

fo

u

at

21

li

m

al

aı

iı

iı

e

to

b

d

NUMB. 64. SATURDAY, June 16, 1753.

Notitiam primosque gradus vicinia fecit;
Tempore crevit amor.

Ovid.

Acquaintance grew, th' acquaintance they im-

To friendship, friendship ripen'd into love.

EUSDEN.

To the ADVENTURER.

SIR,

YOUR paper of last Tuesday se'nnight, which I did not read till to-day, determined me to send you an account of my friend Eugenio, by whose distress my mind has been long kept in perpetual agitation: and, perhaps, my narrative may not only illustrate your allegory, but contribute to recover Opinion from her desection.

As Orgilio, the father of Eugenio, had no principles but those of a man of honour, he avoided alike both the virtues and the vices which are incompatible with that character: religion he supposed to be a contrivance of priests and politicians, to keep the vulgar in awe; and used by those in the rank of gentlemen who pretend to acknowledge its obligations, only as an expedient to conceal their want of spirit. By a conduct regulated upon these principles he gradually reduced a paternal

).

m-

t.

ch

me

0,

ept

ra-

ut

C-

no

ed

n-

p-

15,

in

W-

n-

u-

12

al

paternal estate of two thousand pounds per annum to five hundred. Besides Eugenio, he had only one child, a daughter: his wife died while they were infants. His younger brother, who had acquired a very considerable fortune in trade, retired unmarried into the country: he knew that the paternal estate was greatly reduced: and, therefore, took the expence of his nephew's education upon himself: after some years had been spent at Westminster school, he sent him to the university, and supported him by a very genteel annuity.

EUGENIO, though his temper was remarkably warm and sprightly, had yet a high relish of literature, and infenfibly acquired a ftrong attachment to a college life. His apartment adjoined to mine, and our acquaintance was foon improved into friendship. I found in him great ardour of benevolence, and a fense of generosity and honour which I had conceived to confift only in romance. With respect to CHRISTIANITY. indeed, he was as yet a sceptic: but I found it easy to obviate general objections; and, as he had great penetration and fagacity, was fuperior to prejudice, and habituated to no vice which he wished to countenance by infidelity, he began to believe as foon as he began to enquire: the evidence for REVELATION at length appeared incontestible; and without bufying himself with the cavils 10

1

h

2

a

I

ol

ex

pl

in

fro of

his

of

ibl

rec

he

the wh

tril

tur

as

cavils of fubtilty against particular doctrines, he determined to adhere inviolably to the precepts as a rule of life, and to trust in the promises as the foundation of hope. The same ardour and firmness, the same generosity and honour, were now exercifed with more exalted views, and upon a more perfect plan. He considered me as his preceptor, and I confidered him as my example: our friendship increased every day; and I believe he had conceived a defign to follow me into orders. But when he had continued at college about two years, he received a command from his father to come immediately to town: for that his earnest defire to place him in the army was now accomplished, and he had procured him a captain's commission. By the same post he received a letter from his uncle, in which he was ftrongly urged to continue at college, with promises of succeeding to his whole effate; his father's project was zealoufly condemned, and his neglect of a brother's concurrence refented. EUGENIO, though it was greatly his defire to continue at college, and his interest to oblige his uncle, yet obeyed his father without the least hesitation.

WHEN he came to town, he discovered that a warm altercation had been carried on between his uncle and his father upon this subject: his uncle, not being able to produce any effect upon the father, as a last effort had written to the son; and he

as

he

m-

wo

a

re-

our

he

ers.

wo

to

neft

m-

m-

tter

to

ing

ea-

er's

his

her

hat

een

his

pon

on;

and being equally offended with both, when his application to both had been equally ineffectual, he reproached him with folly and ingratitude; and dying foon after by a fall from his horse, it appeared, that in the height of his resentment he had left his whole fortune to a distant relation in Ireland whom he had never seen.

Under this misfortune Eugenio comforted himself by reslecting, that he had incurred it by obedience to his father; and though it precluded hopes that were dearer than life, yet he never expressed his displeasure either by invective or complaint.

ORGILIO had very early in life contracted an intimacy with AGRESTIS, a gentleman whose character and principles were very different from his own. AGRESTIS had very just notions of right and wrong, by which he regulated his conduct without any regard to the opinion of others: his integrity was universal and inflexible, and his temper ardent and open; he abhorted whatever had the appearance of disingenuity, he was extremely jealous of his authority, and there was a rough simplicity in his manner which many circumstances of his life had contributed to produce. His father left him a fortune of two hundred thousand pounds; but as the parsimony which enabled him to amass

it,

ŀ

V

a

0

fe

ti

b

d

re

n

d

h

2

it, extended to the education of his fon, by whom it was to be possessed, he had been taught neither politeness nor literature. He married a lady, whose influence would have polished the rough diamond by degrees; but she died within the first year of her marriage, leaving him a daughter to whom he gave her name AMELIA, and transferred all his affection : he, therefore, continued to live in great privacy; and being used to have only servants and dependents about him, he indulged the peculiarities of his humour without that complaifance which becomes infensibly habitual to those, who mix in the company of persons whom it is their apparent interest to please, and whose presence is a perpetual restraint upon such irregular flarts of temper as would incur contempt by arrogating a fuperiority which none would acknowledge. To this disposition his daughter accommodated herfelf as fhe grew up, from motives both of affection and duty: as he knew and regretted the defect of his own education, he spared no cost to complete her's; and she is indeed the most accomplished character I ever knew: her obedience is cheerful and implicit, her affection tender and without parade; her looks express the utmost sweetness and fensibility, and yet there is a dignity in her manner which commands respect.

THE

64

by

ight

ried

hed

died

ving

ame

he,

icy;

de-

iari-

ance

ose,

m it

hofe

irre-

empt

ould

hter

from

new

tion,

ne is

ever

her

ooks

and

com-

THE

THE intimacy between the father of Eugento and Agreetis produced a tender friendship between his fister and Amelia, which began in their infancy, and increased with their years.

SUCH characters as AMELIA and EUGENIO could not be long familiarly known to each other. without exciting mutual efteem: the transition from esteem to love, between persons of different fexes, is often imperceptible even to themselves; and, perhaps, was not discovered till long after it had happened, either by Eugenio or Amelia. When he returned from the university, she was about eighteen: as her stature and her beauty were greatly increased during this interval, their first effect upon Eugento was proportionably greater; and he perceived, from whatever caufe, a more sensible emotion in her. He had too much discernment not to discover that the loved him and too much generofity not to conceal his love of her, because he was so much her inferior in fortune: sometimes he reflected upon her partiality with pleasure, and sometimes with regret: but while they were thus mutually conscious to defires which they mutually suppressed, the late rebellion broke out, and EUGENIO was commanded into Scotland. In this expedition he diffinguished himself equally by his courage and humanity: and though he had not much money. and therefore could but feldom display his bounty; VOL. II. M yet

d

b

Q

W

th

no

in

fig

at

di

A

for apparent, as well in such acts of kindness as were in his power, as in the strict discipline which he maintained among them, that his personal influence was very powerful and extensive. During this absence, though he selt his passion for Amelia increase, notwithstanding all his attempts to suppress it; yet he never wrote to her, but contented himself with mentioning her in general terms, and including her in his remembrance of other friends, when he wrote to his father and his sister.

WHEN he returned, as his fifter's intimacy with AMBLIA still continued, his opportunities to see her were equally frequent: but the pleasure of those interviews were become yet more tumultuous and confused; and the lovers were both conscious, that their sentiments were every moment involuntarily discovered to each other.

AMELIA had difinished many fuitors, who were not less distinguished by their merit than their rank, because she still hoped to enrich Eugenio with her fortune; and Eugenio persisted in a conduct by which this hope was disappointed, because he would not degrade Amelia by an alliance with dependance and poverty. The objections of duty might, indeed, have been removed by obtaining the consent of Agrestis; but those of honour would still have remained: he was not, however,

4.

as

as:

ne

1-

e. ao

ete

nral

30

Tis

CY ies

are

ul-

oth

10-

ere

neir

OIN

1 2 be-

Hiec-

ved

iole

iot;

ver,

however, absolutely without hope; for though he had loft his uncle's fortune by obedience to his father, yet as he had greatly recommended himfelf to his commanding officer, who was of the highest rank, he believed it possible that he might be advanced to a post in the army, which would justify his precentions to AMELIA, and remove all his difficulties at once.

AGRESTIS wondered at the conduct of his daughter, but neither asked nor suspected her motives: for he had always declared, that as he believed the would never marry against his consent, he would never urge her to marry against her own inclination.

AMELIA, therefore, continued to decline every offer, and EUGENIO to fee her almost every day, without the least intimation of his love, till the beginning of the last winter, when he lost his fifter by the small-pox. His interviews with AMBLIA were now less frequent, and, therefore, more interesting: he feared, that as he would be feldom in her fight, the affiduities of some fortunate rival might at length exclude him from her remembrance: he did not, however, faulter in his resolution, nor did AMELIA change her conduct

a good plemans and the age to the age at M 2

Lit own d'appointment: thele fufficient will

-curr growent configued and mercefeld: for fi

region billion do dw' arbito of a survey continue

NUMB.

at the set of a pot tensitive platefolds is usual

had loft be annile where the confirm to a lot bei NUMB. 65. TUESDAY, June 19, 1753. dieter to the easy or or viscous galbrainages, its or

Et furiis agitatus amor. ____ VIRG. more to the party of the time the

N

C

in

fo

ve

fig

pr

difficulting at once.

Love, which the furies irritate to rage.

TT happened that about this time The was ad-I dressed by VENTOSUS, the eldest fon of a noble family; who, besides a large estate, had great expectations from his father's influence at court. VENTOSUS, though he was strongly recommended by AGRESTIS, and was remarkable for personal accomplishments, was yet received with great coldness by AMELIA: he was furprized, mortified, and disappointed; yet he continued his vifits, and was very diligent to discover what had prevented his fuccess. One evening, just as he was about to take his leave, after much ineffectual entreaty and complaint, EUGENIO unexpectedly entered the room. VENTOSUS instantly remarked the embarrassment both of his mistress and the stranger, whom he, therefore, supposed to be a rival, and no longer wondered at his own disappointment: these suspicions were every moment confirmed and increased: for his presence produced emotions which could neither be concealed nor mistaken; though by a less penetrating

ROLL

Seri

G.

ad-

fa

had

at

re-

ble

ved

ur-

on-

ver

ng,

uch

NIO

in-

his

ore,

dat

rere

his

her

less

ing

penetrating eye than that of jealoufy, they might have been overlooked.

HE was now fired with refentment and indignation; and having left the room fomewhat abruptly, he was met upon the flairs by AGRESTIS, with whom he defired to speak a few words in private. AGRESTIS turned back into another apartment, and VENTOSUS told him with fome warmth, that he did not expect to have found his daughter pre-engaged; and that he could not help thinking himfelf ill treated. AGRESTIS, with equal warmth, required him to explain his meaning; and after some time had been spent in eager altercation, they parted in better temper; AGRESTIS perfuaded that a clandestine love had been carried on between his daughter and EUGE-NIO, and VENTOSUS convinced that AGRESTIS had never encouraged the pretentions of his his absence to his father, and that his father layin

AGRESTIS immediately sent for AMELIA, and sternly urged her with many questions, which she could only answer with blushes and tears: her silence and consussion convinced him that Ventosus was not mistaken; and, therefore, desisting from enquiry, he severely reprehended her for the past, and enjoined her never to converse with Eugenio again; to whom he also signified his displeasure, and requested that to prevent further uneasiness he would come no M3 more

I

fi

ti

N ti

I

e

1

more to his house till AMELIA should be mar-

EUGENIO, though his love was almost hopeless before, was yet greatly afflicted by this mesfage; because he feared that AMELIA had fallen under her father's displeasure, and that now he was become jealous of his authorite he might be tempted to abuse it. As to secure her peace was the principal object of his wift, he concealed what had happened from his father, left a quarrel flouid be produced between him and AGRESTIS. In which AMELIA's delicacy and tendernels would be yet more deeply wounded. When a willt was intended to AGRESTIS, he always took care to have fome engagement at another place: AGRESris, however, as he had no conception of the principles upon which Eugenio acted, did not doubt but that he had communicated the reason of his absence to his father, and that his father was fecretly offended; but as he expressed no refentment, he believed that his ambicion had for once refrained the petulance of his pride, that he difffembled to prevent an open rupture, and had flill hopes of effecting the purpose which he had coning from enquiry, he fevereldol sid this battes

A suspicion of ill-will always produces it; but belides this cause of alienation, AGRESTIS had unjustly imputed a conduct to his friend, which rendered him the object of his contempt and aversion;

mar-

wad

ope-

neft

Hen

J'ile

be

Was

hat

ruld

m ra 18

was

346

the

not

of

vas

nt-

ree 74

ili

01-EL.

ť;

IS

ch

r-

1;

fion; he, therefore, treated him with coldness and referve, supposing that he well knew the cause, and neglected to return his visits without thinking it necessary to assign any reason. This conduct was at length remarked by ORGILIO. who confidered it as the caprice of a charact ter which he always despised; he, therefore, retorted the neglect without expostulation : and thus all intercourse between the families was at an end.

EUGENIO in the mean time was inflexible in his purpose; and AMELIA, in her next interview with VENTOSUS, acquainted him that the would fee him no more. VENTOSUS again appealed to her father: but the old gentleman was steady in his principles, notwithstanding his resentment; and told him, that he had exerted all the authority which GOD and nature had given him in his favour; and that, however provoked, he would never profitute his child, by compelling her to matry a person who was not the object of her choice.

VENTOSUS, who was extremely mortified at this disappointment, was very inquisitive about Eu-GENIO, for whom he still supposed he had been rejected : he foon learned his fituation and circumflances, and his long intimacy with AMELIA; he reflected upon the confusion which both had expressed in the accidental interview at which the was prefent; and was willing to believe, that his

M 4

b

di

tu

ar

it

W

..

66

66

T

**

23

46

66

m

fe

ar

Ve

th

pa

his rival, however contemptible, had been too fucceisful to be supplanted with honour by a husband: this, however, if he did not believe, he was very diligent to propagate; and to remove the disgrace of a refusal, hinted that for this reason he had abruptly discontinued his addresses, and congratulated himself upon his escape.

IT happened that about fix weeks ago, VEN-Tosus, as he was walking in the Mall, with a young officer of distinction, met AMELIA in company of feveral ladies and a gentleman. He thought fit to bow to AMELIA with a supercilious respect, which had greatly the air of an infult: of this compliment AMELIA, though the looked him in the face, took no notice: by this calm difdain he was at once disappointed and confounded; he was frung by an effort of his own malignity, and his breaft fwelled with paffion which he could not vent. In this agitation of mind he haftily turned back, and determined, for whatever reason, to follow her. After he had advanced about fifty paces, he faw EUGENIO coming forward, who, the moment he perceived AMELIA, turned into another walk. This was observed by VENTOSUS, whose contempt and indignation had now another object, upon which they might without violence to the laws of honour be gratified: he communicated his purpose to his companion, and hastily followed EUGENIO. When they had overtaken him, they burft

00

uf-

he

the

he

-110

157

N-

1 2

in

He

us

of

im

in

he

nd

ot

ed

to

ty

0,

to

S,

05

to

d

d

lt

burft into a horse-laugh, and pushed so rudely by him, that he could fcarce recover his ftep: they did not, however, go on; but flopping fuddenly, turned about as if to apologize for the accident, and affected great furprize at discovering to whom it had happened. VENTOSUS bowed very low, and with much contemptuous ceremony begged his pardon; telling him at the fame time, that there was a lady in the next walk who would be very glad of his company. To this infult Eugenio answered, "That he was not willing to suppose that an "affront was intended, and that if the lady he " meant was a woman of honour, the ought al-" ways to be mentioned with respect." VENrosus replied, "That whether the lady he " meant was a woman of honour, he would not " determine; But he believed the had been very " very kind; and was pleased to see that her fa-" yours were not forgotten, though they were no "longer accepted." Eugenio was not now mafter of his temper, but turning suddenly upon VENTOSUS, struck him with such violence that he fell at his feet: he rose, however, in an instant, and laid his hand upon his fword, but was prevented from drawing it by his companion; and the crowd beginning to gather about them, they parted with mutual expressions of contempt and rage. Trov ed

In the morning the officer who had been in company with VENTOSUS at the quarrel, delivered

M 5 a chale

ti

af

c

C

le

t

timed about as it so mode begins

SIR.

a chale

Your behaviour last night has convinced me that you are a scoundrel; and your letter this morning that you are a sool. If I should accept your challenge, I should myfelf be both. I owe a duty to GOD and to my country, which I deem it infamous to violate; and I am intrusted with a life, which I think cannot without folly be staked against yours. I believe you have ruined, but you cannot degrade me. You may possibly, while you sneer over this letter, secretly exult in your own safety; but remember, that to prevent assemble fassination I have a sword, and to chastise insolence a cane."

WITH this letter, the captain returned to Ventosus, who read it with all the extravagancies of rage and distain: the captain, however, endeavoured to soothe and encourage him; he represented Eugenio as a poltroon and a beggar, whom he ought no otherwise to punish than by removing him from the rank into which he had intruded; and this, he said, would be very easily accomplished. Ventosus at length acqueisced in the sentiments of his friend; and it was soon industriously

by

his.

List

ed

ur

If

y-

to

0-

I

ft

u

le

H

C

-

e

dustriously reported, that EUGENIO had struck a person of high rank, and refused him the latisfaction of a gentleman which he had condescended to ask. For not accepting a challenge, EUCENIO could not be legally punified, because it was made his duty as a foldier by the articles of war; but it drew upon him the concernst of his superior officers, and made them very folicitous to find fome pretence to difmifs him. The friends of Ventosus immediately intimated, that the act of violence to which EUGENIO had been provoked, was committed within the verge of the court, and was, therefore, a fufficient cause to break him; at for that offence he was liable to be punished with the lofs of his hand, by a law which through difused was still in force. This expedient was eagerly adopted, and EUGENIO was accordingly deprived of his commission, horas of eastering Linch sel safe

therefore, let out more such the center but his tather about the fure time striked fooden: Lone imperied secount had been him of the proceedings against Eugintopies though to concluded them his filence that, it had been guilty of force indifferentian we had been guilty of force indifferentian we had been fighted an injournish of octavious, at hoped by his intends to support him against the tall rate reserves to the varie reserves to the middle Eucento in the tell and the entering the his areness to town in went intendingly to the gentleman who had not contend to the food of the process.

M 6

NUMB.

N

all

he

th

fc

of

ev

o

th

ac

fe

p

te

P

awt V

Numb. 66. SATURDAY, June 23, 1753.

Nolo virum, facili redimit qui sanguine famam:

ti the saw to coming shirts without it as MART.

- Not him I prize who poorly gains

From death the palm which blood distains;

- But him who wins with nobler strife

An unpolluted wreath from life.

leace to which he or was had been provoked, was TTE had concealed his quarrel with VENTOsus from his father, who was then at the family-feat about twenty miles from London, because he was not willing to acquaint him with the cause: but the effect was such as could not be hidden; and it was now become necessary that he should anticipate the report of others. He, therefore, fet out immediately for the country; but his father about the same time arrived in ·London: fome imperfect account had been fent him of the proceedings against EUGENIO; and though he concluded from his filence that he had been guilty of some indiscretion, yet he did not suspect an imputation of cowardice; and hoped by his interest to support him against private refentment. When he found that he had miffed Eugenso in some of the avenues to town. he went immediately to the gentleman who had procured

0 10

is you

5

.

t

1

t

procured his commission, from whom he learned all the circumstances of the affair. The moment he heard that his son had refused a challenge, he was seized with rage so violent, that it had the appearance of distraction: he uttered innumerable oaths and execrations in a voice that was scarce human, declared his son to be unworthy of his name, and solemnly renounced him for ever.

EUGENIO returned to London the same day, but it was late before he arrived: the servant that opened the door told him with tears in his eyes, that his father was gone to bed much disordered, and had commanded that he should no more be admitted into that house. He stood motionless a sew moments; and then departing without reply, came directly to me; his looks were wild, his countenance pale, and his eyes swimming in tears: the moment he saw me; he threw himself, into a chair; and putting a copy of his answer to Ventosus's challenge into my hand, anticipated my enquiries by relating all that had happened.

AFTER having administered such consolation as I could, I prevailed upon him with much distinctly to go to bed. I sate up the rest of the night, devising various arguments to convince Orginio, that his son had added new dignity to his character. In the morning I went to his house;

and

N

PT

he

for

up

fit

an

pe

fo

re

lo

at

OV

by

ce

da

ev

and after much folicitation was admitted to his chamber. I found him in bed, where he had lain awake all the night; and it was eafy to fee that his mind was in great agitation. I hoped that this tunult was produced by the ffrugeles of parental tenderness: but the moment I mentioned. his fon, he fell into an agony of rage that rendered him speechless; and I came away, convinced that the eloquence of an angel upon the same subject would have been without effect. I did not, however, relate thefe discouraging circumfrances to EUGENIO: I told him that it would be proper to wait a few days before any farther application was made; not only because his father's refeatment would probably fublide, but because he was now indisposed.

Everno, when he heard that his father was ill, changed colour and burst into tears. He went every evening, and knocking softly at the servant's window, enquired how he did; and when he found that his sever was become dangerous, he intreated me to go yet once more and intercede for him, that he might at least be permitted to see his father, if he might not hope to be forgiven. I went; but when Oxornio heard my name, he fell into a fresh transport of rage, which ended in a deliminant. The effect which this incident produced upon Evento, who waited at the end of the freet for my return, cannot be described. I prevailed

is

d

ee

d

of

d.

0

e

Ŀ

L

è

t.

prevailed upon him to go back to my house, where he sometimes hastily traversed the room, and sometimes sat fixed in a kind of stupid insensibility upon the sloor. While he was in one of these fits, news was brought that his father was dead, and had the morning after he was taken ill diffusherited him, declaring that by the insamy of his conduct he had broke his heart.

EUGENIO heard this account without any apparent furprize or emotion, but could not be perfuzded to change his possure or receive any food; till his spirits being quite exhausted, sleep relieved him a few hours from the agony of his mind.

The night on which his father was buried, he wrapped himself up in a horseman's coat that belonged to my servant, and followed the procession at a distance on foot. When the ecremony was over, and the company departed, he threw himself on the grave; and hiding his face in the dust, wept over it in silence that was interrupted only by groans. I, who had followed him unperceived, did not think it prudent to intrude upon the folemnity of his forrow, till the morning dawned: he was surprized, and I thought somewhat consounded to see me; he suffered me, however, to lead him away, but neither of us uttered a word.

No

66 1

66 1

"

" 6

"

66

ply

gri

be

gio

tal

parabi

wh

aga

wh

ler

his

fu

th

,

HE told me the next day, that he would trouble me a few nights longer for a lodging, and in the mean time think of some means by which he might obtain a subsistence: he was, indeed, totally destitute, without money and without a profession; but he made no complaint, and obstinately resused all pecuniary assistance.

In less than a week afterwards, having converted his watch, his sword, a snuff-box, and ring, into money, he engaged as a common sailor in a private undertaking to discover the north-west passage to India.

WHEN he communicated this desperate enterprize, he appeared perfectly composed; "My "dear friend," faid he, "it has been always my es point of honour to obey the commands of "GOD, the prime author of my being and the " ultimate object of my hope, at whatever rifque; " and I do not repent that I have steadily adhered to this principle at the expence of all that is " valuable upon earth: I have suffered the loss of fortune, of love, and of fame; but I have pre-" ferved my integrity, and I know that I shall " not lose my reward. To these I would, indeed, add the esteem, though not the love of AMELIA. She will hear of me as degraded and difinherited, a coward, a vagabond, and a fugitive; and her esteem, I think, I have sufficient « reason

le

he

ht

i-

1.;

ed

9.1

10

g,

2

21

y

of

e

id of

"reason to give up: grief will wound her deeper than contempt; it is, therefore, best that he should despise me. Some of those, by whom she is addressed, deserve her: and I ought not to withhold a selicity which I cannot enjoy. I shall embark to-morrow; and your friendly embrace is all the good that I expect to receive from this country, when I depart in search of others which are unknown?"

To this address I was not in a condition to reply; and perceiving that I was overwhelmed with grief, he lest me, perhaps, lest his purpose should be shaken, and my weakness should prove contagious.

On the morrow I attended him to the ship. He talked to me of indifferent things; and when we parted wrung my hand, and turned from me abruptly without speaking. I hasted into the boat which waited to bring me on shore, and would not again feel the pangs of yesterday for all the kingdoms of the world.

SUCH is the friend I have lost! such is the man, whom the world has disgraced for refusing a challenge! But none who are touched with pity at. his misfortunes, wish that he had avoided them by another conduct; and not to pity EUGENIO, is surely to be a monster rather than a man.

It may, perhaps, be questioned, whether I ought thus to have exhibited his story under feigned names;

No

jed

no

thi

for

tic in

m

m

di

a

je

names; or have a right to attempt that which he forbore. My dove to him, is, indeed, my motive : but I think my conduct is just, when I consider. that though it is possible that AMELIA may, by the perufal of these papers, fuffer the most tender, and. therefore, the most exquisite distress, by the reestablishment of her esteem for him who most deforves it; yet the world may derive new virtue, from the dignity which the character of EUGENIO reflects upon his conduct: his example is truly illustrious; and as it can scarce fail to excite emulation, it ought not to be concealed.

. mono every hir other company you are maded; ad

which waited to bring me on thore, and would not

scale feel the pangs of yesterday for all the king-

Such is the trione I have both I find is the man.

his missortanes, with four he see avoided them by

Your humble fervant

done of the world.

BENEVOLUS.

whom the world has duringed for reading a nichlange blue none who are sometimed with prevince

si consonie prin es son one a fluorence, is the a second contract of the affect and at whom,

clarge years, peinage, be willinged, whicher I onelic the hard ech outed his leep maker a lynear 2 29 I In 16

NUMB.

. 66.

h he ive : ider,

the

and,

ore4

de-

tue.

NIO ruly

nu-

11

) Usi

S.

100

00

B.

NUMB. 67. TUESDAY, June 26, 1753

Inventas - vitam excoluere per artes. VIRG.

They polish life by whofal arts and liver b

THAT familiarity produces neglect, has been long observed. The effect of all external objects, however great or splendid, see fees with their novelty; the courtier stands without emotion in the royal presence; the rustic tramples under his foot the beauties of the spring, with little attention to their colour or their fragrance; and the inhabitant of the coast darts his eye upon the immediate diffusion of waters, without awe, wonder, or terror.

Those who have past much of their lives in this great city, look upon its opulence and its multitudes, its extent and variety, with cold indifference; but an inhabitant of the remoter parts of the kingdom is immediately distinguished by a kind of dissipated curiosity, a busy endeavour to divide his attention amongst a thousand objects, and a wild confusion of astonishment and alarm.

THE attention of a new-comer is generally first struck by the multiplicity of cries that sun him in the streets, and the variety of merchandise and manufactures which the shopkeepers expose on

every

No.

he,

is e

wall

phil

fhoj

con

of

wea

and

enc

adv

wa

rag

tor

pu

So

ob

for

lig

be

ho

pr

ie

ot

th

th

every hand; and he is apt, by unwary burfts of admiration, to excite the merriment and contempt of those, who mistake the use of their eyes for effects of their understanding, and confound accidental knowledge with just reasoning.

But, furely, these are subjects on which any man may without reproach employ his meditations: the innumerable occupations, among which the thousands that swarm in the streets of London are distributed, may furnish employment to minds of every caft, and capacities of every degreet He that contemplates the extent of this wonderful city, finds it difficult to conceive, by what method plenty is maintained in our markets. and how, the inhabitants are regularly supplied with the necessaries of life; but when he examines the thops and warehouses, fees the immenfe from of every kind of merchandife piled up for fale, and runs over all the manufactures of art and products of nature, which are every where attracting his eye and foliciting his purfe, he will be inclined to conclude, that fuch quantities cannot eafily be exhausted, and that part of mankind must soon stand still for want of employment, till the wares already provided shall be worn out and The attention of a new-comer is beyonded

As Socrates was paffing through the fair at Athens, and caffing his eyes over the shops and customers, "how many things are here," fays CICLY

he.

s of

mpt

for

cci-

anv

ita-

ich

on-

to

de-

his

by

etsi.

ied.

K2-

m-

up

art

ere

ill

ne

nd

ill

nd

at

nd

ys

ex

he, "that I do not want!" The same sentiment is every moment rising in the mind of him that walks the streets of London, however inserior in philosophy to Socrates: he beholds a thousand shops crowded with goods, of which he can scarcely tell the use, and which, therefore, he is apt to consider as of no value; and, indeed, many of the arts by which samilies are supported, and wealth is heaped together, are of that minute and superstuous kind, which nothing but experience could evince possible to be prosecuted with advantage, and which, as the world might easily want, it could scarcely be expected to encourage.

But for it is, that custom, curiofity, or wantonness, supplies every art with patrons, and finds purchasers for every manufacture; the world is so adjusted, that not only bread, but riches may be obtained without great abilities, or arduous performances; the most unskilful hand and unenlightened mind have sufficient incitements to industry; for he that is resolutely busy, can scarcely be in want. There is, indeed, no employment, however despicable, from which a man may not promise himself more than competence, when he fees thousands and myriads raised to dignity, by no other merit than that of contributing to fupply their neighbours with the means of fucking fmoke through a tube of clay; and others raising contributions

No

hav

life

. (

to

tak

wh

this

faft

con

oug

voi

tate

the **fwa**

out he

eve

be ! ed

1

arts

tha

fup

fhe

1

tributions upon thale, whose elegance disdains the groffnels of fmoky luxury, by grinding the fame materials into a powder that may at once gratify and impair the fmell.

Nor only by these popular and modifi trifles, but by a thousand unneeded and evanescent kinds of business, are the multitudes of this city preferved from idleness, and confequently from want. In the endless variety of taftes and circumstances that diverlify mankind, nothing is fo superfluous, but that some one desires it; or so common, but that fome one is compelled to buy it. As nothing is ufelefs but because it is in improper hands, what is thrown away by one is gathered up by another; and the refuse of part of mankind furnishes a fubordinate class with the materials necessary to their fupport.

WHEN I look round upon those who are thus variously exerting their qualifications, I cannot but admire the fecret concatenation of fociety, that links together the great and the mean, the illustrious and the obscure; and confider with benevolent fatisfaction, that no man; unless his body or mind be totally disabled, has need to fuffer the mortification of feeing himfelf ufelefs or burthensome to the community: he that will diligently labour, in whatever occupation, will deferve the fullenance which he obtains, and the protection which he enjoys; and may lie down cupulding every

No. 67.

67.

the

me

tify

es,

nds

Te-

nt.

ces

us.

but

ing

hat er;

to

ius

not

ty,

the

ith

his

to

efs rill

Hir

he

ry

every night with the pleasing consciousness, of having contributed something to the happiness of life.

CONTEMPT and admiration are equally incident to narrow minds: he whose comprehension can take in the whole subordination of mankind, and whose perspicacity can pierce to the real state of things through the thin veils of fortune or of sashion, will discover meanness in the highest stations, and dignity in the meanest; and find that no man can become venerable but by virtue, or contemptible but by wickedness.

In the midft of this univerfal hurry, no man ought to be so little influenced by example, or so void of honest emulation, as to stand a lazy spectator of incessant labour; or please himself with the mean happiness of a drone, while the active swarms are buzzing about him: no man is without some quality, by the due application of which he might deserve well of the world; and whoever he be that has but little in his power, should be in haste to do that little, less he be consounded with him that can do nothing.

By this general concurrence of endeavours, arts of every kind have been fo long cultivated, that all the wants of man may be immediately supplied; idleness can scarcely form a wish which she may not gratify by the toil of others, or curio-

fity

de

io

fo

fif

re

by

cu

na

ari

gi

an

be

bo

hal

ter

du

me

citi

and

fity dream of a toy, which the shops are not ready to afford her.

HAPPINESS is enjoyed only in proportion as it is known; and fuch is the state or folly of man, that it is known only by experience of its contrary; we who have long lived amidft the conveniences of a town immensely populous, have scarce an idea of a place where defire cannot be gratified by money. In order to have a just sense of this artificial plenty, it is necessary to have passed some time in a diffant colony, or those parts of our island which are thinly inhabited: he that has once known how many trades every man in fuch fituations is compelled to exercise, with how much labour the products of nature must be accommodated to human use, how long the loss or defect of any common utenfil must be endured, or by what aukward expedients it must be supplied, how far men may wander with money in their hands before any can fell them what they wish to buy, will know how to rate at its proper value the plenty and ease of a great city.

But that the happiness of man may still remain imperfect, as wants in this place are easily supplied, new wants likewise are easily created: every man, in surveying the shops of London, sees numberless instruments and conveniences, of which, while he did not know them, he never selt the need; and yet, when use has made them familiar,

familiar, wonders how dife could be supported without them. Thus it comes to pass, that our desires always increase with our possessions; the knowledge that something remains yet unenjoyed, impairs our enjoyment of the good before us; in or enjoyment of the good before us;

They who have been accustomed to the refinements of science, and multiplications of contrivance, soon lose their confidence in the unassisted powers of nature, forget the paucity of our
real necessities, and overlook the easy methods
by which they may be supplied. It were a speculation worthy of a philosophical mind, to
examine how much is taken away from our
native abilities, as well as added to them, by
artiscial expedients. We are so accustomed to
give and receive assistance, that each of us singly
can do little for himself; and there is scarce
any one among us, however contracted may
be his form of life, who does not enjoy the labour of a thousand artists.

But a furvey of the various nations that inhabit the earth will inform us, that life may be
fupported with less affishance; and that the dexterity, which practice enforced by necessity produces, is able to effect much by very scanty
means. The nations of Mexico and Peru erceted
cities and temples without the use of iron;
and at this day the rude Indian supplies himself
Vol. 11.

67. eady

as it nan, ary:

nces an d by

fome our has

fuch nuch nmo-

efect r by how

ands buy, the

l reeafily ated:

s, of never them

them iliar,

m

CC

m

bı

de

fo

pl

da

pe

ne

and

with all the necessaries of life : feat like the reft of mankind naked into the world, as foon as his parents have nursed him up to strength, he is to provide by his own labour for his own support. His first care is to find a sharp flint among the rocks; with this he undertakes to fell the trees of the forest; he shapes his bow, heads his arrows, builds his cottage, and hollows his canoc. and from that time lives in a state of plenty and prosperity; he is sheltered from the storms, he is fortified against beasts of prey, he is enabled to purfue the fish of the fea, and the deer of the mountains; and as he does not know, does not envy the happiness of polished nations, where gold can supply the want of fortitude and skill, and he whose laborious ancestors have made him rich, may lie firetched upon a couch, and fee all the treasures of all the elements poured down before him.

This picture of a favage life, if it shows how much individuals may perform, shows likewish how much society is to be desired. Though the perseverance and address of the Indian excite our admiration, they nevertheless cannot procure him the conveniences which are enjoyed by the vagrant beggar of a civilized country: he hunts like a wild beast to satisfy his hunger; and when he lies down to rest after a successful chace, cannot pronounce himself secure against the danger

reft

his

to

ort

the

rees

ar-

oc.

and

he

to

the

not

ill,

ade and

red

Wor

wife

the

our

cure

the

hen cannger of perishing in a few days; he is, perhaps, content with his condition, because he knows not that a better is attainable by man; as he that is born blind does not long for the perception of light, because he cannot conceive the advantages which light would afford him; but hunger, wounds and weariness are real evils, though he believes them equally incident to all his fellow-creatures; and when a tempest compels him to lie starving in his hut, he cannot justly be concluded equally happy with those whom art has exempted from the power of chance, and who make the foregoing year provide for the following.

To receive and to communicate affishance, constitutes the happiness of human life: man may indeed preserve his existence in solitude, but can enjoy it only in society: the greatest understanding of an individual, doomed to procure food and clothing for himself, will barely supply him with expedients to keep off death from day to day; but as one of a larger community performing only his share to the common business, he gains leisure for intellectual pleasures, and enjoys the happiness of reason and ressection.

Nume:

Nymb. 68. Saturday, June 30, 1753.

Nocet empta dolore voluptas.

OVID.

How vain the joy for which our pain must pay.

Thas been remarked, that the play of brutes is always a mock fight; and, perhaps, this is equally true of all the sports that have been invented by reason for the amusement of man-The celebrated games of antiquity were fomething more; the conflict was often fatal, and the pleasure of the spectators seems to have been proportioned to the danger of the combatants: nor does it appear, that any sport has been fince contrived, which can gratify pure benevolence, or entertain without producing an opposition of interest. There are, indeed, many external advantages which it has never been thought immoral to acquire, though an opposition of interest is necessarily implied; advantages, which, like a stake at cards, one party can only gain by the loss of the other: for wealth and poverty, obfeurity and distinction, command and servitude, are mutually relative, and the existence of each is by each reciprocally derived and given.

PLAY, therefore, is not unlawful, merely as a contest; nor can the pleasure of them that win, he imputed to a criminal want of benevolence, in this

68:

D.

ay.

ites

his

een

an-

ere

and

een

ts:

nce

ce,

of

ad-

10-

rest

ike

the

b-

de,

ich

this state of imperfection, merely ibecause it is enjoyed at the expence of those who lose. But as in business, it has never been held lawful to circumvent those whom we defire to excel; so in play, the chance of loss and gain ought to be always equal; at least, each party should be apprized of the force employed against him; and if then he plays against odds, no man has a right to enquire his motive, though a good man would decline to engage him. ... born a

THERE is, however, one species of diversion which has not been generally condemned, though it is produced by an attack upon those who have not voluntarily entered the lifts; who find themselves buffeted in the dark, and have neither means of defence nor possibility of advantage.

THESE feats are atchieved by the knightserrant of mirth, and known by the name of FROLICS: under this name, indeed, many species of wanton cruelty have been practifed, without incurring the infamy, or raifing the indignation which they deferve; and it is extremely difficult to fix upon any certain criterion, by which frolics may be diffinguished into criminal and innocent. If we could discern effects while they are involved in their causes, and ascertain every remote consequence of our own actions, perhaps these fallies might be allowed under the same restrictions as raillery: the false alarms and ridicu-

N 3

as in,

in

is

lous distress into which others are betrayed to make us sport, should be such only as will be subjects of merriment even to the sufferer when they are past, and remembered neither with refentment nor regret: but as every action may produce effects over which human power has no influence, and which human sagacity cannot foresee; we should not lightly venture to the verge of evil, nor strike at others though with a reed, lest like the rod of Moses it become a serpent in our hands.

DURING the hard frost in the year MDCCXL, four young gentlemen of confiderable rank rode into an inn, near one of the principal avenues to this city, at eleven o'clock at night without any attendant; and having expressed uncommon concern about their horses, and overlooked the provision that was made for them, called for a room; ordering wine and tobacco to be brought in, and declaring, that as they were to fet out very early in the morning, it was not worth while to go to bed. Before the waiter returned, each of them had laid a pocket piftol upon the table, which when he entered they appeared to be very folicitous to conceal, and shewed some confusion at the surprize. They perceived with great satisfaction, that the fellow was alarmed at his discovery; and having upon various pretences called him often into the room, one of them contrived

to

hen

re-

nay

has

not

the

ith

.

L,

de

to

37

1-

ne

3

t

t

h

,

e

contrived to pull out a mask with his handkerchief from the pocket of a horseman's coat. They discoursed in dark and ambiguous terms, affected a busy and anxious circumspection, urged the man often to drink, and feemed defirous to render him subservient to some purpose which they were unwilling to discover. They endeayoured to concilitate his good-will, by extravagant commendations of his dexterity and diligence, and encouraged him to familiarity, by asking him many questions: he was, however, still cautious and referved; one of them, therefore, pretending to have known his mother, put a crown into his hand, and foon after took an opportunity to ask him at what hour a stagecoach, the passengers of which they intended to HUMBUG, fet out in the morning, whether it was full, and if it was attended with a guard.

The man was now confirmed in his suspicions; and though he had accepted the bribe, resolved to discover the secret. Having evaded the questions with as much art as he could, he went to his master, Mr. Spiggot, who was then in bed, and acquainted him with what he had observed.

MR. Spicor immediately got up, and held a consultation with his wife what was to be done. She advised him immediately to send for the constable with proper assistants, and secure them:

N 4

but he confidered, that as this would probably prevent a robbery, it would deprive him of an opportunity to gain a very confiderable fum, which he would become intitled to upon their conviction, if he could apprehend them after the fact; he, therefore, very prudently called up four or five of the offlers that belonged to the yard, and having communicated his fuspicions and defign, engaged them to enlift under his command as an efcort to the coach, and to watch the motions of the highwaymen as he should direct. But mine hoft also wisely considering, that this expedition would be attended with certain expence, and that the profit which he hoped was contingent, acquainted the paffengers with their danger, and proposed that a guard should be hired by a voluntary contribution; a propofal, to which, upon a fight of the robbers through the window, they readily agreed. Spiggot was now secured against pecuniary loss at all events, and about three o'clock the knights of the frolic with infinite satisfaction beheld five paffengers, among whom there was but one gentleman, ftep into the coach with the aspect of criminals going to execution; and enjoyed the fignificant figns which passed between them and the landlord, concerning the precautions taken for their defence.

bly

an

ım,

eir

the

our

rd.

le-

nd

o-9.

is

K-

as

ir

d

0

C

V

d

C

As foon as the coach was gone, the supposed highwaymen paid their reckoning in great hafte, and called for their horses : care had already been taken to faddle them; for it was not Mr. Spiggot's defire that the adventurers should go far before they executed their purpose; and as foon as they departed he prepared to follow them with his posse. He was, indeed, greatly furprized to fee, that they turned the contrary way when they went out of the inn-yard ; but he supposed they might chuse to take a small circuit to prevent suspicion, as they might easily overtake the coach whenever they would; he determined, however, to keep behind them; and, therefore, instead of going after the coach, followed them at a distance, till to his utter disappointment he saw them persist in a different rout, and at length turn into an inn in Piccadilly, where feveral fervants in livery appeared to have been waiting for them, and where his curiofity was foon gratified with their characters and their names.

In the mean time the coach proceeded in its journey. The panic of the passengers increased upon perceiving that the guard which they had hired did not come up; and they began to accuse Spiggot, of having betrayed them to the robbers for a share of the booty: they could not help looking every moment from the window, though

N 5

been seen at the distance of twenty yards: every tree was mistaken for a man and horse, the noise of the vehicle in which they rode was believed to be the trampling of pursuers, and they expected every moment to hear the coachman commanded to stop, and to see a pistol thrust in among them with the dreadful injunction, "De-" liver your money."

Thus far the distress, however great and unmerited, will be deemed ridiculous; the sufferers will appear to have ingeniously tormented themselves, by the sagacity with which they reasoned from appearances intended to deceive them, and their solicitude to prevent mischiefs which none would attempt.

But it happened that when the coach had got about two miles out of town, it was overtaken by a horseman who rode very hard, and called out with great eagerness to the driver to stop: this incident, among persons who had suffered perpetual apprehension and alarm from the moment they set out, produced a proportionate effect. The wife of the gentleman was so terrified, that she sunk down from her seat; and he was so much convinced of his danger, so touched at her distress, and so incensed against the russian who had produced it, that without uttering a word he drew a pistol from his pocket, and seeing the

man

have

very

oife

eved

ex-

om-

in

De-

inuf-

ted

ney ive

efs

ot

en ed

):

ed

>-

f-

ı,

o

T

0

e

e

man parley with the coachman, who had now flopped his horses, he shot him dead upon the spot.

THE man, however, who had thus fallen the victim of a frolic, was soon known to be the servant of a lady who had paid earnest for the vacant place in the stage; and having by some accident been delayed till it was set out, had sollowed it in a hackney-coach, and sent him before her to detain it till she came up.

HERE the ridicule is at an end; and we are furprized that we did not sooner reflect, that the company had sufficient cause for their sear and their precaution, and that the frolic was nothing more than a lie, which it would have been folly not to believe, and presumption to disregard.

THE next day, while the BUCKS were entertaining a polite circle at White's with an account of the farce they had played the night before, news arrived of the catastrophe. A sudden confusion covered every countenance; and they remained some time silent, looking upon each other, mutually accused, reproached and condemned.

This favourable moment was improved by a gentleman, who, though sometimes seen in that assembly, is yet eminent for his humanity and his wisdom. "A man," said he, "who sound himself bewildered in the intricacies of a la
N 6 "byrinth,

" byrinth, when the fun was going down, " would think himself happy, if a clue should " be put into his hand by which he might be " led out in fafety : he would not, furely, quit " it for a moment, because it might possibly be " recovered; and, if he did, would be in per-" petual danger of stumbling upon some other "wanderer, and bringing a common calamity " upon both. In the maze of life we are often " bewildered, and darkness and danger surround " us: but every one may at least secure con-" science against the power of accident, by ad-" hering inviolably to that rule, by which we " are enjoined to abstain even from the Ap-PEARANCES OF EVIL."

or Time side our will the Brens were meconsisting a polity citable of White with an account led the mires they had played the night references arrived of the entalliagher A furlden confulion povered every countenance; and room rainted topo the fillers beating upon each other, metual, seculed, reproving and

not to selieur, and preferredor to different.

THIS invotrable money was increased by a genricanan, who, though fometines little in that affentally, is yet eminent for his mannity and bis wildom. " A min," faid he, " what found to benefit benefitered in the intricaces of Aladigniged at.

NUMB.

kind ageinfe beinfelige, ebity agetand every en

Numb. 69. Tuesday, July 3, 1753.

Fere libenter homines id quod volunt credunt.

CÆSAR.

Grid Havising vith

Men willingly believe what they wish to be true.

TULLY has long ago observed, that no man, however weakened by long life, is so conscious of his own decrepitude, as not to imagine that he may yet hold his station in the world for another year.

Or the truth of this remark every day furnishes new confirmation: there is no time of life, in which men for the most part feem less to expect the stroke of death, than when every other eye fees it impending; or are more bufy in providing for another year than when it is plain to all but themselves, that at another year they cannot arrive. Though every funeral that paffes before their eyes evinces the deceitfulness of fuch expectations, fince every man who is borne to the grave thought himfelf equally certain of living at least to the next year; the survivor still continues to flatter himself, and is never at a loss for fome reason why his life should be protracted. and the voracity of death continue to be pacified with fome other preyby to notistages out in The

Bur this is only one of the innumerable artifices practifed in the universal conspiracy of mankind

Link

b

n

m

ti

h

d

e

fe

gl

at

m

m

lo

th

ca

fix

fo

be

kind against themselves: every age and every con. dition indulges some darling fallacy; every man amuses himself with projects which he knows to be improbable, and which, therefore, he refolves to pursue without daring to examine them. Whatever any man ardently defires he very readily believes that he shall some time attain: he whose intemperance has overwhelmed him with diseases, while he languishes in the spring, expects vigour and recovery from the fummer fun; and while he melts away in the fummer, transfers his hopes to the frosts of winter: he that gazes upon elegance or pleasure, which want of money hinders him from imitating or partaking, comforts himself that the time of distress will soon be at an end, and that every day brings him nearer to a state of happiness; though he knows it has passed not only without acquisition of advantage, but perhaps without endeavours after it, in the formation of schemes that cannot be executed, and in the contemplation of prospects, which cannot be approached.

Such is the general dream in which we all flumber out our time: every man thinks the day coming, in which he shall be gratified with all his wishes, in which he shall leave all those competitors behind, who are now rejoicing like himfelf in the expectation of victory; the day is always coming to the service in which they shall be powerful,

powerful, to the obscure in which they shall be eminent, and to the deformed in which they shall be beautiful.

IF any of my readers has looked with fo little attention on the world about him, as to imagine this representation exaggerated beyond probability, let him reflect a little upon his own life; let him confider what were his hopes and prospects ten years ago, and what additions he then expected to be made by ten years to his happiness: those years are now elapsed; have they made good the promife that was extorted from them, have they advanced his fortune, enlarged his knowledge, or reformed his conduct, to the degree that was once expected? I am afraid, every man that recollects his hopes must confess his disappointment; and own that day has glided unprofitably after day, and that he is still at the same distance from the point of happiness.

WITH what confolations can those, who have thus miscarried in their chief design, elude the memory of their ill success? with what amusements can they pacify their discontent, after the loss of so large a portion of life? they can give themselves up again to the same delusions, they can form new schemes of airy gratifications, and fix another period of selicity; they can again resolve to trust the promise which they know will be broken, they can walk in a circle with their

2273

COL

cel

lie

bee

tur

cha

do

ric

bec

or bee

wh

to

let

tho

and

tion

juft

cat

dee

a f

of

diff

eve

ima

1

eyes shut, and persuade themselves to think that they go forward.

OF every great and complicated event, part depends upon causes out of our power, and part must be effected by vigour and perseverance. With regard to that which is fliled in common language the work of chance, men will always find reasons for confidence or distrust, according to their different tempers or inclinations; and he that has been long accustomed to please himself with possibilities of fortuitous happiness, will not eafily or willingly be reclaimed from his mistake. But the effects of human industry and skill are more eafily subjected to calculation: whatever can be completed in a year, is divisible into parts, of which each may be performed in the compass of a day; he, therefore, that has passed the day without attention to the task affigned him, may be certain that the lapse of life has brought him no nearer to his object; for whatever idleness may expect from time, its produce will be only in proportion to the diligence with which it has been used. He that floats lazily down the stream, in pursuit of something borne along by the same current, will find himself indeed move forward; but unless he lays his hand to the oar, and increases his speed by his own labour, must be always at the same distance from that which he is following.

THERE.

g.

at

rt

2.

15

g

ře

lf

at

е.

re

er

0

e

d

d

IS

e

y

e

d

E.

THERE have happened in every age some contingencies of unexpected and undeserved success, by which those who are determined to believe whatever favours their inclinations, have been encouraged to delight themselves with survive advantages; they support confidence by considerations, of which the only proper use is to chase away despair: it is equally absurd to sit down in idleness because some have been enriched without labour, as to leap a precipice because some have fallen and escaped with life, or to put to sea in a storm because some have been driven from a wreck upon the coast to which they are bound.

We are all ready to confess, that belief ought to be proportioned to evidence or probability: let any man, therefore, compare the number of those who have been thus favoured by fortune, and of those who have failed of their expectations, and he will easily determine, with what justness he has registered himself in the lucky catalogue.

But there is no need on these occasions for deep enquiries or laborious calculations; there is a far easier method of distinguishing the hopes of folly from those of reason, of finding the difference between prospects that exist before the eyes, and those that are only painted on a fond imagination. Tom Drowsy had accustomed himself

tio

nai

be

be

fec

plo

are

pol

ren

vol

mo

adi

exa

wh

pro

in

pre

fiti

ho

ho

re

for

wh

eve

himself to compute the profit of a darling project, till he had no longer any doubt of its fuccess; it was at last matured by close consideration, all the measures were accurately adjusted, and he wanted only five hundred pounds to become master of a fortune that might be envied by a director of a trading company. Tom was generous and grateful, and was refolved to recompence this small assistance with an ample fortune: he, therefore, deliberated for a time, to whom amongst his friends he should declare his necessities; not that he suspected a resusal, but because he could not suddenly determine which of them would make the best use of riches, and was, therefore, most worthy of his favour. At last his choice was fettled; and knowing that in order to borrow he must shew the probability of re-payment, he prepared for a minute and copious explanation of his project. But here the golden dream was at an end: he foon difcovered the impossibility of imposing upon others the notions by which he had fo long imposed upon himself; which way soever he turned his thoughts, impossibility and absurdity arose in opposition on every fide; even credulity and prejudice were at last forced to give way, and he grew ashamed of crediting himself what shame would not suffer him to communicate to another.

To

66.

ro-

IC-

ra-

ed.

be-

ried

was

re-

ple

me,

are

fal.

ine

ies,

ur.

hat

lity

co-

the

red

no-

non

its.

no

at

ned

ffer

To

To this test let every man bring his imaginations, before they have been too long predominant in his mind. Whatever is true will bear to be related, whatever is rational will endure to be explained: but when we delight to brood in secret over future happiness, and silently to employ our meditations upon schemes of which we are conscious that the bare mention would expose us to derision and contempt; we should then remember, that we are cheating ourselves by voluntary delusions; and giving up to the unreal mockeries of fancy, those hours in which solid advantages might be attained by sober thought and rational assiduity.

THERE is, indeed, so little certainty in human affairs, that the most cautious and severe
examiner may be allowed to indulge some hopes,
which he cannot prove to be much favoured by
probability; since after his utmost endeavoura
to ascertain events, he must often leave the issue
in the hands of chance. And so scanty is our
present allowance of happiness, that in many
situations life could scarcely be supported, if
hope were not allowed to relieve the present
hour by pleasures borrowed from suturity; and
re animate the languor of dejection to new estforts, by pointing to distant regions of selicity;
which yet no resolution or perseverance shall
ever reach.

Bur

No

ho

qu

ho

vei

his

for

to

lo

in

lif

th

no

But these, like all other cordials, though they may invigorate in a small quantity, intexicate in a greater; these pleasures, like the rest, are lawful only in certain circumstances, and to certain degrees; they may be useful in a due subserviency to nobler purposes, but become dangerous and destructive, when once they gain the ascendant in the heart: to soothe the mind to tranquillity by hope, even when that hope is likely to deceive us, may be sometimes useful; but to lull our faculties in a lethargy, is poor and despicable.

Vices and errors are differently modified, according to the state of the minds to which they are incident; to indulge hope beyond the warrant of reason, is the failure alike of mean and elevated understandings; but its foundation and its effects are totally different: the man of high courage and great abilities, is apt to place too much confidence in himself, and to expect from a vigorous exertion of his powers more than spirit or diligence can attain; between him and his wish he sees obstacles indeed, but he expects to overleap or break them; his mistaken ardour hurries him forward; and though perhaps he misses his end, he nevertheless obtains some collateral good, and performs fomething useful to mankind and honourable to himfelf.

THE

69.

igh

inthe

ces.

n a

behey

the

hat

mes

is

ied,

ich

the

ean

da-

the

apt

and

rers

be-

in-

m;

and

er-

er-

ur-

HE

THE drone of timidity prefumes likewise to hope, but without ground and without confequence; the blifs with which he folaces his hours, he always expects from others, though very often he knows not from whom; he folds his arms about him, and fits in expectation of some revolution in the state that shall raise him to greatness, or some golden shower that shall load him with wealth; he dozes away the day in musing upon the morrow; and at the end of life is rouzed from his dream only to discover that the time of action is past, and that he can now flew his wisdom only by repentance.

Mr. ADSENTURER, Ala the perfor whom your corresponder: notiones et al tiguote et d'avecause de the same of Astratta, 'Lheet sta forme proticulars in my clowider, which, peintage he bemiliaken: but I love plam-dealing; and as he did not intend to flatter me, Iffergive him: nehaps my heart is as warm as mostece's, and I and bloom and redginging you at assureth out man to a hungaine there. But en the bore! Lapprove your publishing the door of Linesia : s. I sea descented the voil diell not I bas the fequel of it, in which you are more comcenned than perhaps you may magine. in a

You can't know, Sir, that I had policyel . girl to go mouling about of late more than co .samuNthough in truth the has been forcen the drone of timility profile or through to

N

gr

wa Sa

wi

ap

rea

an

pa

de

In

an

be

CO

pa

gi

m

ki

m

be

1

q

G

T

01

Numb. 70. SATURDAY, July 7, 1753

VIRTUS, repulsa nescia sordida,
Intaminatis fulget bonoribus;
Nec sumit aut ponit secures,
Arbitrio popularis aura.

Hor.

With pure untainted honour bright,
Virtue disdains to lend an ear
To the mad people's sense of right.

Mr. ADVENTURER.

AM the person whom your correspondent Benevolus has thought fit to mention by the name of Agrestis. There are some particulars in my character, which, perhaps, he has mistaken: but I love plain-dealing; and as he did not intend to flatter me, I forgive him: perhaps my heart is as warm as another's, and I am no stranger to any principles that would lead a man to a handsome thing. But to the point. I approve your publishing the story of Eugenio; and I am determined the world shall not lose the sequel of it, in which you are more concerned than perhaps you may imagine.

You must know, Sir, that I had observed my girl to go moping about of late more than common; though in truth she has been somewhat

grave

70.

R.

nt

by

r-

25

he

r-

m

t.

;

ſe

-

t

grave over tince the difmitted VENTOSUS. I was determined to keep at eye upon her; and fo watching her pretty closely, I catched her last Saturday was fe'nnight almost drowned in tears with your paper in her hand. I laid hold of it in an inflant, and putting on my spectacles began to read, with a threwd fuspicion that I should find out a fecret. Her passion of erving still increased; and when I had looked here and there in the paper, I was convinced that fhe was by forme means deeply interested in the story, which, indeed, appeared to me to be full of misfortune. In short, I pressed her so home upon the subject, that the put the other two papers into my hand, and telling me who were meant by the names, I began to read with great eagerness; though to confess a truth, I could scarce see the three last pages, Odds-my-life, thinks I, what an honest fellow this EUGENIO is! and leering up at my girl, I thought I never faw her look fo like her mother before. I took her about the neck and killed her; but I did not tell her what I had in my head: however, to encourage her, I bid her be a good child; and inftantly ordering my coach, I went directly to BENEVOLUS, of whom I enquired the ship's name on board of which Ev-GENIO was embarked, and when the failed. The doctor, whether he gueffed at my intention or not, looked as if he would have leaped out of

of his skin; and told me, with a kind of wild eagerness, that the vessel having met with an accident in going out was put back, and then lay in the river near Gravesend.

WITH this intelligence I returned to my daughter, and told her my mind. "Emmy," fays I, the CAPTAIN was always vin my opinion a worthy man; and when I had reason to believe you liked him, I did not se resolve to part you because he was without a title or an estate, but because I could not be reconciled to his profession. I was determined w you should never marry a cockade, and carry a knapfack; and if he had been a general officer, I would have preferred an honest citizen, who encourages trade and navigation, " before him. Besides, I was angry that you " fhould hold a private correspondence, and think to carry your point without me'r but you were greatly mifrepresented : fo was the CAPTAIN: he has gallantly removed all my objections at once, he is not how in the army, nor has he ever attempted to fubvert my au-"thority; he is a true heart; and I feel that I " love him as my fon. 1 He is ftill within reach, " and you shall this moment write to him with wour own hand, and tell him, that I fay he " Thall be your hufband I have money enough " for ye both; and if I pleafe, I can make him " a lord."

" a lord." The poor child fat with her handkerchief up to her eyes while I was fpeaking? and I did not immediately perceive, that, upon hearing the CAPTAIN was not gone, she had fainted. We could fcarce keep life in her for above two hours; but at last the a little recovered her spirits, and brought me the following billet: 11 work enough, that his are to be married must than a

in marine tunt To Eucen in the in web spection in the positivity time you may give -

70.

ild

an

en

my

752

my

had

not

ta

be

ned

rry

ral

eft

on.

où

nd

ut

he

ny y,

u-

I

h,

th he

gh

m ,,,

your company at the welding. I da I (2.") " TY dear papa commands me to intreat, " IVI that you would immediately come on " thore, and from this hour confider his house " as your own. He is greatly affected with the " ftory of your generofity and diffress, which " he has just learnt by an accident which I " cannot now communicate; and he is deter-" mined to make you his heir, without prejudice " to,

" SIR, your humble fervant,

AMELIA. T may be allowed to judge by its chief, is the me

WHEN I had perused this epistle, " Pshaw," fays I, " put affectionate at the end of it, or elfe "he won't come now." This made her fmile. I was glad to fee her look cheerful; and having with fome difficulty procured the proper addition, I dispatched the letter instantly by my own fervant on horfeback, and ordered a light VOL. II. chariot

EUGENIO'S friend the doctor by the way. I will not tell you, Sir, how EUGENIO, as he is called, behaved upon the receipt of this letter; it is enough, that in about eight hours he arrived with his friend at my house: neither will I tell you how the lovers behaved when they met; it is enough, that they are to be married next Thursday. I add some particulars for your private inspection in the postscript, that you may give us your company at the wedding. I dare say you will share the happiness of which you have been the instrument; and I assure you that you will be extremely welcome to the company, but to none more than to

Yours heartily,

AGRESTIS.

I AM extremely obliged to AGRESTIS for his postfcript, but yet more for his letter; which, if I may be allowed to judge by its effect, is the most eloquent performance I ever read: its excellence, I am persuaded, will be universally acknowledged, because it will be felt. I shall, however, add some remarks, which, perhaps, may not occur to every mind, as every mind has not acquired a habit of speculation.

EUGENIO'S

O.

up

ill

d,

is

th

ou

is

·f-

n-

us'

DU en

be

ne

S.

is

if

flo

e.

d

dd

to

a-

's

EUGENIO's heroic perseverance in virtue, though it appeared to preclude all his hopes of temporal advantage, yet eventually fulfilled them. If he had with less generosity engaged in a clandestine love, either he would have forfeited the esteem of AMELIA, or she would have incurred the resentment of her father; if he had succeeded to the remains of his paternal estate, he might still have been suspected by AGRESTIS; and if he had continued in the army, however preferred, he would still have been disapproved.

Thus, perhaps, if remote consequences could be discovered by human foresight, we should see the wisdom and the kindness of DIVINE PRE-SCRIPTION; we should see, that the precepts which we are now urged to neglect by our defire of happiness, were given to prevent our being precipitated by error into mifery; at least, it would appear, that if some immediate advantage is gained by the individual, an equivalent loss is sustained by fociety; and as fociety is only an aggregation of individuals, he who feeks his own advantage at the expence of fociety, cannot long be exempted from the general calamity which he contributes to produce.

Such is the necessary imperfection of human laws, that many private injuries are perpetrated of which they take no cognizance: but if these were allowed to be punished by the individual against

whom

whom they are committed, every man would be judge and executioner in his own cause, and universal anarchy would immediately follow. The laws, therefore, by which this practice is prohibited, ought to be held more sacred than any other: and the violation of them is so far from being necessary to prevent an imputation of cowardice, that they are enforced, even among those in whom cowardice is punished with death, by the following clause in the nineteenth ARTICLE OF WAR:

"Nor shall any officer or soldier upbraid another for Refusing a Challenge; since,

according to these our orders, they do but the

DUTY of SOLDIERS, who ought to subject themselves to discipline: and we do acquit and

"discharge all men who have quarrels offered, or

" challenges fent to them, of all difgrace or opi-

" nion of difadvantage in their obedience hereunto:

" and whoever shall upbraid them, or offend in this

" case, shall be punished as a CHALLENGER."

It is to be presumed, that of this clause no gentleman in the army is ignorant; and those, who by the arrogance of their folly labour to render it ineffectual, should, as enemies to their COUNTRY, be driven out of it with detestation and contempt.

END OF THE SECOND VOLUME